

My Mom and Sisters  
are my Nurses

# Chapter 1

## Morning

"Come on Alex! Only a few more miles to go, no stopping now buddy!"

"Just... Lemme catch... My breath Jake! You do have to understand that not everyone runs the distances that you do?"

"Okay, we'll take a breather over here. But only three minutes! I'm clocking it so prepare to move again in a bit."

"Great, better than nothing... Look, you better buy me some water when we finish."

"I will, it's my turn this week so you got nothing to fear, alright, one-minute left, get ready!"

I always ran in the morning to keep up my condition. One of my best pals, Alex, struggled with his weight. I managed to convince him to run with me, taking small steps to get him healthy again.

This day would be the last time I'd ever run again.

Afternoon

"Thanks so much for taking me to see this store baby, I don't like shopping by myself!"

"Don't sweat it Jenny, anything for you, being my girlfriend and all ha-ha!"

"No I mean it hon; next time I will treat you to something really nice."

"Can I choose, pleaaaaase?"

"No silly! It's a surprise, one that you would really like..."

Jenny has been my girlfriend for the past year, it just... 'Clicked' between us when we first met. She could act a little spoiled and like a princess sometimes but hey, I didn't really care at the time.

This day would be the last time I'd call her my girlfriend.

Evening

"So, how did the tryouts go Deb? Any competition?"

"Ha, what do you think bro... Of course not! Deborah Wilson! Number one!"

"Great, so now I owe you another ice cream..."

"You bet you do, and I get to choose the flavors!"

"Yes milady... that's what I get for making bets..."

Debby... My younger sister, I always picked her up after her athletics practices. She always managed to brighten up my day even more when I was driving us home.

This day would be the last time I'd ever drive us home again.

\*\*\*\*\*

"You might be wondering, what the hell is up with all those little segments that covered one of my daily days? Well, after this day my whole life changed in a blink of an eye. But before we continue, let me introduce the most important characters of my story, my family."

"Cynthia Wilson, my mother. If I had to describe her I would say... Funny, witty, caring, intelligent, loveable and very, very attractive.

Yes, you heard it, I find my own mother attractive. And believe me, several of my friends reminded me daily of it, to them she was the so called 'MILF' of the neighborhood. And to be completely honest, she lived up to that nickname. About a head shorter than me, dirty-blond shoulder length hair, amazing ocean blue eyes and she certainly had 'meat' on her but in all the right places. Let's just keep it simple, she was a very good looking woman for her age of forty-one years young, stacked enough where it counted."

"So you must be thinking, my father was a very lucky man... well, you're right... WAS a lucky man, until he decided to cheat on her five years ago with a much younger lady. It's not something we like to talk about and believe me, it hurt us a lot, especially Mom. She was now dating another guy she met this year. A chap named Patrick Olridge, I didn't really like the guy. Don't get me wrong, he treated us and my mother good, but still, since last month... something was odd about him."

"Deborah Wilson, or Deb, Or Debby, whatever we used was fine with her. Nineteen years young and a very active girl. She loved sports, especially athletics, and she was pretty good at them. She was always busy with them, often more out of the house than inside of it. If I had to describe her then she would be a younger version of my mother, In the same mindset that is. Body wise they were different by a lot. Deb was fit, where Mom had the extra meat, she had the muscles. Muscles with a very feminine body to boot, same dirty-blond hair, often in a ponytail and her body was stacked enough for her frame. Where Mom was 'big' she would be... Normal I guess? Oh, did I also mentioned that she was very attractive?"

"Casey Wilson, my older twenty-four-year-old big sister... She became... Different. Before the divorce we were like best-buddies, even if she was four years older than me. She looked almost exactly like Mom, if you placed them together then you might have thought that they were sisters. A bit chubby maybe, but for me she was a beautiful and sweet girl. We almost did everything together. I loved my big sister more than anything in the world. But after the divorce we... Separated. Casey went with Dad because she got accepted into a university that was close to his new place, both Mom and Dad agreed with her request. Again, don't get me wrong, Casey loved us dearly but this was her chance to follow her study as a graphic designer without all the hassle. It was an emotional goodbye for us at that time, and I won't lie to you, we both cried when the day came for her to leave."

"But last month she was suddenly there, at our front door, and she changed a lot. She now had long raven-dark hair with white streaks in it, a pierced left brow and a pierced belly button, a couple of tattoos and black polished nails. (\*If you look up: 'Gates the Opening Ulya' on Google images then you can see a pretty good resemblance of what I had in mind) Body wise she had also changed in those five years, now think of a combination between my Mom and Deb. She had the 'Big' from Mom and the 'Fit' from Deb. Yes, my older sister was a totally knockout, a beautiful female specimen I would have to say. But what changed the most was... Inside of her. Her relationship with Mom and Deb remained like it had always been but with me... She became distant, it was like she tried to ignore me for some reason. She had always been a shy girl to strangers and I can't remember that she ever had a boyfriend, but why did she act like this around me so suddenly, me, her little brother, her best buddy when we were younger. I decided that I would do anything in my power

to find out what caused her to be like this. One thing we still had in common was our ability to see through people. Casey also sensed that there was something odd about Mom's boyfriend, an oddness that came to light since she returned."

"And last but not least, me! Jake Wilson, twenty years old, almost hitting the magical barrier of twenty-one. Mom represented the females of the Wilson family, Dad did it for the dudes. Yes, I looked a lot like my father, short dark hair, at least a head taller than my Mom and Sisters and I had a huge ten-inch cock, flaccid... Okay I lied, it was around seven-and-a-half inches when fully erect, still, I was pretty proud of it and my girlfriend did not complain. I studied economics at the local university here and was doing pretty good for myself. I also liked to keep myself fit, I went to fitness and I had my morning runs, runs that I did alone most of the time but sometimes a friend or my sister Debby would join me. And, as you might have noticed, I knew a lot about my family. The three females from above were very important to me and I would do anything to protect them."

"And I did protect them, over my own well-being."

\*\*\*\*\*

Night

Jake drove back to his house after he had forgotten to bring the booze that he was supposed to have with him for Alex's party, Alex was

home-alone this weekend and decided to throw a house party for his friends.

"Jake, how the hell can you forget the booze, you idiot! If I keep forgetting things than I might as well not even start drinking tonight" He thought to himself.

He opened the front door, crossed the living room and went straight towards the kitchen. He grabbed the forgotten booze, did a one-eighty and went straight back to the front door. He was surprised that nobody was in the living room. His Mom had a nightshift from work, Debby had a sleepover at a girlfriend's house and Casey should have been home together with Patrick who stayed the night.

Jake shrugged his shoulders and went for the door, he then heard a loud slam coming from upstairs when he just turned the knob. He stood still and kept on listening... Another slam. Something was wrong. He closed the door and made his way to the stairs, he could hear two people talk softly, it was coming from the direction of his older sister's room.

He sneaked up the stairs as quiet as he could before he was confronted with a loud yell, a yell that came from his sister.

"GET THE FUCK AWAY FROM ME!"

Jake's heart started bumping into overdrive, he had an awful feeling, only Casey and Patrick were at home and she was not screaming to herself. He snuck up to the second floor and before he knew it he was in front of his sister's door. It was closed so he decided to open it really slow with one hand, at the same time he opened an audio record app on his phone and started recording.

It was those eyes of him, the eyes of his mother's boyfriend that changed when his older sister came back living with them, the way he looked at her sometimes, undressing her with those eyes of him.

Jake was aware of his strange behavior and so was his sister, though Patrick never did something when he was around them all. Casey and him had been home-alone together before so why now all of a sudden. Jake knew he had to get some kind of evidence, accusing somebody without hard evidence would usually turn against the accuser, nobody would believe him or her.

He opened the door just enough to see inside, what he saw made his blood boil. Casey was on the floor next to her dresser, she was covering her right exposed breast with her left hand because her blouse was ripped open. She was holding her skirt tight with her right hand, it also was ripped slightly at the bottom. Her mascara was running down her eyes, she had been crying.

Standing in front of her was Patrick, looking over her like she was some kind of insect, he had obviously tried to strip her off her clothes.

Jake had to use all his strength to keep him from ramming through the door and beating the everlasting shit out of Patrick, he tried to keep himself calm because he knew he needed some evidence. But, if Patrick would dare to make another move towards his sister then he would snap.

"Come on Casey, I have seen how you looked at me these past weeks, about time I get to see some of that body." Said Patrick.

"Fuck you! How can you do this! How can you betray my mother like this!" Screamed a panicking Casey.

"Oh Casey your mother is a fine woman. You know, she talked a lot about you before you came home, she was so proud of you. I had seen some pictures from five years ago, you looked cute then but now... When you showed up suddenly with that fully developed body of yours, I knew I had to taste you sooner or later."

"You are sick! I will tell them everything, my family, the police, everyone!"

"And who is going to believe you? Look at you, you look like some cheap corner slut that's willing to blow every guy she comes across. You know that I'm a respected person around these parts, I would make it so that you assaulted me, and believe me, I have connections around that can make it happen so that I will go scot-free."

Casey started crying again, she softly mumbled to herself as she cried, "Jake... Please help me..."

Patrick started to laugh. "Jake? You really think that useless sack of shit would care about you? You two are avoiding each other like day and night, and you sit here mumbling that idiot's name? Just make it easy for yourself Casey before I have to get angry again, and you don't want that!"

"FUCK YOU!" Screamed Casey again as she threw something in Patrick's direction.

"You little slut!" He yelled as he grabbed her arm.

Jake had enough, he dropped his phone next to the door, leaving the recorder on before he slammed the door open. "You get your filthy fucking hands away from my sister right now before I beat you to death!" Yelled Jake with rage.

Patrick was surprised at the sudden change of the scene, he quickly turned around and stood face-to-face with Jake.

"Jakey boy... What a sudden change of events, came to rescue your slut sister? Or were you jerking off to us, waiting for me to fuck her?"

"Spare yourself from spouting that bullshit Patrick, I recorded everything. Now give yourself up or we can do this the hard way, your choice..."

"Give up he says... How about I beat your punk ass, get rid of that recording and fuck your sister. Sounds a lot better to me!"

Jake knew that he wouldn't give himself up that easily, he braced himself for impact as he yelled to Casey. "Casey! Call the police! Now!"

Patrick flew towards him, going for a powerful left hook. Jake dodged it just in time. The two of them were now outside his sister's room near the long stairwell.

"Come at me like a man Jake! Stop being such a pussy for once in your pathetic life!"

Patrick tried to taunt him again, but with minimal success. Jake could see his sister fidgeting with her mobile phone from the corner of his eye. "Good girl." He thought to himself.

He quickly focused on Patrick again who was now lunging forward with a straight punch. He ducked down to the right and threw his own punch into Patrick's side as he passed him.

"You cheap little fuck!" Screamed an enraged Patrick.

Patrick followed up with a quick right jab to Jake's head, again Jake managed to dodge his punch by dodging away to the right. He then felt his right foot slipping down the upper step of the stairs.

"Got you now you little shit!" Screamed Patrick as he again lunged forward, going for a grapple. The man was going bat-shit insane, he clearly knew that if he grappled Jake like that then they would both be flying down the long stairs.

Jake had no other choice but to brace himself for impact again, with his quick thinking he came up with a plan that would hopefully knock his attacker out, or at least stun him so that his sister could get away.

Their stairs had a small flat surface in the middle of it, it was about six regular stair steps long and on it stood a small hardwood cabinet for decoration. If he managed to turn Patrick so that he would crash against it with the speed they would be falling down, then there would be certainly a possibility to knock him out, or worse.

Time seemed to go in slow-motion as Jake looked for an opening to turn Patrick's body so that he would hit the cabinet... And he found it.

In a split second he managed to turn Patrick's body so that he would indeed hit the cabinet. They both flew down the stairs with an incredible speed. Again, time seemed to go in slow-motion for Jake as he witnessed Patrick crashing into the cabinet, the small but heavy hardwood cabinet struck him deep and hard into his stomach region, he let out very nasty sounding screech and Jake could have sworn that he heard his lower ribs crack and break.

And now he had to decide his own landing. Turn around and go headfirst, or stay with his back towards the ground.

The first choice could easily break his neck or hit his head in such a way that death was certain so the choice was easy, he went for the latter.

He once more braced for impact, in his last seconds he could see his sister standing upstairs, crying heavily again, making eye contact with him and screaming something. He thought he could hear his name.

And then he crashed onto the wooden floor at the bottom of the stairs, an intense pain shot through his body and then everything went dark.

This day would be the last time I'd ever walk again.

\*\*\*\*\*

Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep.

"Bright lights struck into my eyes as I opened them, they had to adjust for a while before my vision came back to me."

"A lot of white in here, a bright green line bumping up and down on a monitor besides me, it was the source of that annoying beeping sound. I was in a horizontal position looking up to the bright light infested ceiling. My head started to hurt like hell because of it, I had to get up to see more. I tried so hard but apparently my body had other plans. I managed to wriggle my torso up a few inches, which came with an incredible amount of pain. I tried to speak but the words I tried to say came out as soft painful moans, At least I could scan my surroundings."

"Small room, window to the left of me, a sturdy bed where I was lying on, couple of chairs surrounding the same bed, different kind of monitors around me including that annoying beeping one. Shit, even with this bumping pain in my head I could put the pieces of this puzzle together."

"Oh my gosh! Mom! Mom! He is moving! He's looking right at me!"

"Was I? The only thing I could see further in front of me was a blur, my vision was still fucked up as I only managed to make sense of my close surroundings... But that voice, so familiar and... comforting... Debby?"

"Steps... I heard a lot of steps coming towards me, at least three... no four different kind of steps, hasty, fast..."

"Before I knew it there was another bright light shining into my eyes, I was sure that I wasn't looking up to the ceiling. I tried to close them but something prevented me from doing so."

"Mr. Wilson, if you hear me clearly then follow my instructions. Follow the light that you are seeing with your eyes... Yes... Good... Excellent. Now, I want you to nod yes or no to the following questions: Is your name Jake? Yes. Do you have two sisters? Yes. Are you twenty years old? Yes. Do you remember what happened five days ago? ... No."

"I felt my eyelids trying close themselves again, I was tired, this little bit of interaction tired me. My torso fell back down again onto the soft matress under me. I could only hear now, listening to the male voice that just spoke to me talking to someone or something else."

"I will leave it in your hands to inform him of his condition Mrs. Wilson. I know it's going to be hard but I'd rather have someone close to him to tell it."

"I had no idea what he said, I tried to decipher it but without success. Then there was silence for a little while... And then a touch... multiple touches. Comforting touches that calmed me, I think it was my hands that were being caressed softly. And then my face, another soft

touch, stroking me slowly. I drifted away after that, only to be awoken again a couple of hours later."

"Again, those same bright lights that struck into my eyes as I opened them, but this time my vision came back to me quicker than before, sharper than before. I scanned from left to right and I could see them around me, guarding their brother, her son like three personal angels. I could still feel their warm, comforting touches onto my hands. They were chatting with each other like I had seen them do so many times at breakfast. To the left of me Casey and Deb, to the right Mom."

"I locked my eyes onto Casey, God, she had changed so much but what a beauty she had become. I opened my mouth to call her out, again, soft moans accompanied with pain came out. But then after trying for a little bit they started to take form."

"Ca... Se... Y. I managed to produce. I then could see her head move, her eyes locking onto mine, her facial expression changing at the speed of light, tears in her eyes together with a bright smile."

"Jake!" "Was all she yelled before she was up close to my face, Debby and Mom followed shortly, their eyes also filled with tears, but just like Casey accompanied with a big smile."

"Big Bro!" Said my younger sister overly excited, "Oh, sweetheart... Finally!" Whispered my mother with her soothing motherly voice."

"H...Hi... I managed to produce, I then tried to get up just like before, my torso and arms now worked a lot better. My sisters and mother helped me up slowly by supporting me, their soft hands guiding me up until I was seated on the sturdy bed."

"Take it easy darling, let your body adjust itself..." Said my mother softly as she supported me.

"Yes, take it easy Jake, you have been through a lot. Let us take of you little brother." Added Casey.

"Of course I was stubborn like I usually was, I was sitting now so why not try to get out of this bed anyway? I started to focus on my legs... Nothing, maybe I will have to start small? My feet... Nothing, Okay really small this times, my toes... Nothing. It frustrated me, I looked at my mother and sisters with a confused look. From their faces I could see that they knew what I was trying to do, their faces that were now full of sadness and tears not from happiness."

"And then it struck me, the pieces of the puzzle coming together once more... I let myself fall back onto the matrass again and as I stared at those bright lights I let my own tears roll like I never had before."

"My mother came up to me and looked deep into my eyes while she softly stroked my hair, "Everything is going to okay sweetie" She said over and over again, her own tears pouring down her face. My sisters held onto me tight as I felt their nails sink into my skin, Casey was comforting Deb who was an emotional mess now."

"This day... I hoped that I never had to see my family like this ever again."

\*\*\*\*\*

"The following month was a rollercoaster of emotions and events. I was diagnosed with Paraplegia, a paralysis that affected both my legs. I was considered very lucky by the doctors because I could still feel and move a small part below my waist, I did not need a catheter because my nether region was still functioning like before. It was a very, very rare condition as most of the people were fully disabled downwards the waist area."

"My weeks were filled with physical therapy, I had to learn to know my body again from the ground up. It was hard but I never gave up. My mother, like the angel she was, offered to purchase an electrical wheelchair for me and to install a lift onto the stairs at home. As kind as her gesture was I refused, I still had full functioning arms and I would be damned if I didn't use them, I went with a normal wheelchair and learned how to help myself up and down the stairs on my own."

"For my family it became a routine to help me out, and they fully did so without any complaint. Mom even managed to be home for a few months out of her work. She was the head-nurse at the very same hospital that I was helped in. Her boss Martin Goodwill, the director of the hospital, had known her since the day he started working there

and gave her permission to do so. Mom's other colleague and good friend Linda Turnell would be taking over her position in the meantime."

"Casey and Debby helped me as much as possible too. Casey worked from home so she would be available to me at any time of the day, it felt good being together with her. Her behavior had changed back to the way I had always known her and we became close again, closer than ever before. Debby still had her school and sports, she first felt bad for me because she would be away so much. I told her that I wanted her to be free, to not be locked to me because of my condition. She understood and just like with Casey, our bond became even closer."

"I tried going back to my studies, but I wasn't mentally ready for it yet. I was depressed from the sudden change in my life and that affected it really bad. On top of that my now former girlfriend Jenny decided to pull the plug out of our relationship. Why? Well she gave me a pretty vague explanation but I already knew what the cause of it was, I was disappointed with her giving up so fast on me, and that resulted in another smack in my already depressed face."

"The only good thing that came out of this whole situation was that I would be spending a lot of time with my family, a lot of time with these three angels that helped me every way possible. I already loved them to death, but now even more so. I loved my Mom and Sisters for being there for me through this difficult time, and I tried to be there for them as much as possible too."

"Oh right, you are probably thinking what happened to that asshole Patrick? Apart from the couple of broken ribs I managed to give him he would be locked away for a long, long time. I later heard from Deb that Mom slapped the living daylight out him before he got arrested. Go Mom!"

"Our daily lives changed so much, and our relationships together even further... Much, much further than just brother and sister, mother and son and mother and daughter..."

\*\*\*\*\*

"Casey be a dear and help you brother with his shower this time? I think you still have to take one yourself anyway, didn't you?" Asked Cynthia to her oldest daughter.

"No problem Mom, where are you going?" Answered Casey.

"I promised Debby to drive her to her training, gives me the opportunity to go for groceries at the same time, killing two birds with one stone."

"Oh, okay! Wish her good luck from us and see you back in a bit!"

"Thanks darling, I love you!"

Jake woke up to his mother and sister's conversation. He had been sleeping for a while now and felt fully rested again. With a yawn he pulled his wheelchair in the right position that was standing next to his bed. He had been practicing all different kind of routines with his wheelchair and became really handy with them. In a few seconds he was seated on it and ready to get out of his room. He expected to be greeted by his mother as she always helped him getting in the bathroom to wash himself.

"Hi little brother! I'll be with you in a second, need to empty the washing machine first."

"Good morning Casey, you will be helping me today? Where's Mom?"

"She had to drive Deb to her training and do the groceries after that, I will be showering together with you."

"Okay, that's fine... Wait, you will be showering together with me?"

"Yes! Got a problem with that little brother?" Said Casey as she winked to Jake.

"N-no not at all, I'm just used to Mom helping me, and she always showers after me."

"I understand, but I thought to myself why waste more water when we have room enough for two people? I will wash you and myself at the same time too."

"I can live with that." Said Jake with a smirk on his face. "Need some help with the laundry?"

"No I'm fine, thanks for asking though. Why don't you get in the shower already? Everything is already set to go so you only have to lift yourself onto the seat."

"Cool, thanks Sis, for helping me."

"No need for thanks Jake, I love you and I will do anything to help you."

Cynthia had modified the bathroom so her son would have easy access to it. The toilet, shower and bath all had extra gadgets installed to help Jake as much as possible. Jake got out of his wheelchair and pulled himself up onto the shower seat, he was only in his boxers so all he had to do now was to wait for his sister. With a soft push he managed to guide his wheelchair into the corner of the bathroom. "Alright, now we wait, shouldn't take too long."

A short minute later he could hear his sister. "I'm coming in Jake, I also got your clothes with me so you can put those on when we are done."

"Alright, thanks Casey."

He could hear her enter the bathroom and put his clothes away. "Why don't you turn on the shower and let it get warm? I'll undress myself and be with you in a second."

"Sounds good to me." Answered Jake. Surely she would be in her bikini or something he thought to himself.

He was busy with adjusting the heat as his sister walked into the shower. "Is it warm enough? If so, sit back and let your big sister wash you."

"Yes it's good no-" Jake's jaw dropped and his eyes widened when he turned his head to look at his sister. She was fully naked! He observed her body while she watched him with a confused face.

Casey had really grown up in those five years she was an away. She stood there with her hands on her hips, her dark-raven hair in a bun, her beautiful eyes that sparkled. On her chest two full, firm standing breasts with dark pink small nipples followed by a well-trained flat stomach. Beneath her cute pierced belly button a small, smooth trimmed line of pubic hair that led to a very delicious tight looking pussy. She also had really sexy thighs and legs that ended with her small cute little feet.

"What?" She asked with a confused daze.

"S-sis you... you're naked!" Stammered Jake.

Casey started to giggle. "Of course silly! Did you expect me to shower fully clothed or something?"

"N-no, but... but..."

"But what? Come on little brother, we have seen each other naked before so many times." She said as she walked towards Jake. "Here, let me help you with those boxers, then I can properly wash your body."

Jake only gulped and let her pull down his boxers, his semi-erect cock sprang out of it as Casey pulled them down his legs.

"See? Nothing to be embarrassed about. Though, little brother is not so little down there anymore!" Giggled his sister once more.

"Okay, bend over a little and I will wash your back first. After that I will do your front and legs."

Jake followed her instructions and did what she asked. He watched her big tits jiggle and bounce in front of his eyes as she washed his back. He could feel his cock harden by the second and it wouldn't be

long before he was full mast. He was so hypnotized by her tits that he couldn't hear her talk to him.

"Jake!"

"Wh-what?"

"I said, I'm going to do the front now, okay?"

"Y-yeah sure, y-you are doing a fine job Sis!"

"Anything for you little brother!"

She squatted down and sat in front of Jake, she gave him a smile before starting to wash his torso and arms. Gently she washed every part of his upper body while avoiding his waist, Jake watched his sister closely, her tits still jiggling with every move she made. "No way she doesn't see my hard-on! Yet she continues on with washing me without mentioning it." Thought Jake to himself.

"I will do your legs now." She said softly. Jake could hear that her voice changed slightly, she had to have noticed his now softly throbbing cock.

She washed his legs with the same gentleness as she had done with his back and front, not missing any spot. "Does it feel good little brother?" She asked with a soft husky voice.

"Y-yes Casey, you are doing a damn good job so far!" Her head was so close to his cock that he could almost touch it.

They both started to notice that their breathing had changed, Casey was breathing heavier and so was her brother.

"Alright, and we're done... Or are we... Little brother?" Asked Casey with an excited and seductive sounding voice.

"W-what do you mean Sis?" Asked a panting Jake, his cock now slowly leaking precum.

She then took the washcloth off her right hand and moved it up to his throbbing hard cock, her small hand wrapped itself around his girth as her other hand reached for his knee.

Jake was shocked. "C-Casey w-what are you d-doing?"

She smiled up to him with a very foxy look. "I told you, I would help and wash you today. This place is still dirty, isn't it?"

"Y-yes I guess so, B-but we can't do thi-"

She had pushed her finger against his mouth, silencing him. "Relax Jake, enjoy it... Sit back and just enjoy it... Big sis is here for you..."

He nodded and did what she told him, her hand returned on his knee and with the other she slowly started to move up and down his throbbing cock.

Once her hand reached his cock head she circled her palm around it, coating her hand with his precum before wrapping it around his cock, moving it up and down again, coating his hard shaft with his own sticky fluids.

"So big... Mhmmm... I missed you Jake, I missed you so much." Said Casey softly as her eyes were locked onto her brother's hard cock.

"But why... Ugh!... Why this Casey?" Panted Jake.

"You're my hero, my little brother is my hero... And heroes deserve rewards." She started to stroke him faster, her other hand slipped off his knee down towards her wet juicy pussy.

"Does it feel good? Please tell me that it does." She moaned.

"Y-yes... It's good... Really good!"

Her hand was now gyrating along his shaft with every stroke she made, her other hand was slowly working her pussy, running the fingers through her wet, tight slit.

"Such a big cock... I love you Jake... I love you." She moaned louder.

"I love you too Casey... Oh yes... It feels so good."

She then returned the hand that played with her pussy, but this time also onto his shaft. Both hands were now slowly stroking and gyrating up and down her brother's big cock. She looked up and loved seeing her brother looking at her with lust filled eyes. Just him looking at her like that made her pussy squirt a little juice.

She went on pleasing him like that for a minute before she licked her lips. "I want to... taste you Jake." She whispered to him.

Jake tried to speak but the pleasure was too great, he simply nodded and smiled at her.

Her eyes twinkled as soon as he gave her his okay. Casey opened her mouth and slid her brother's cockhead inside, she then closed her mouth and started sucking on it while her tongue ran up and down his slit, she could taste her brother's thick precum and felt her pussy react to it.

"Ooooh shit Casey!" Moaned Jake as he was being attacked by his horny sister.

Casey slowly started to bob up and down, her mouth taking his cock deeper inside with every up and down motion. With her right hand she softly cupped his balls and made rolling motions with her fingers.

Jake couldn't believe what he was witnessing, his usually shy sister down on her knees, sucking his cock with as much effort as possible. He looked down at her and noticed her big eyes staring back deeply into his. He could see pure love and arousal in them. He had missed her too, all those years without her presence made him realize how much he loved her. He knew it was wrong what they were doing but he couldn't resist her any longer. He stroked her wet hair softly and placed a loose streak behind her ear that was covering her face.

They were both hypnotized by their eyes as Casey continued to bob up and down her brother's cock, all the while keeping contact with him without ever looking away. She felt his precum coat the inside of her mouth as she sucked and slurped on his hard cock, a little bit of drool escaped her wet mouth every time she reached his cockhead.

Their sounds of erotic coupling were suppressed by the falling water, but Jake moaned heavily now and so did his sister, he could feel his cock vibrating every time she moaned. Far in the back of his head he wondered how long they were going at it, it has to been at least fifteen minutes.

With a loud plop Casey released herself from Jake's throbbing cock, now coated in his precum and her saliva. She coughed a few times before speaking. "So tasty Jake... I want to make you cum... Do you want your big sister to make you cum?" She moaned to him while slowly stroking his cock up and down with her hand.

"y-yes... Make me cum Casey, please make me cum."

She giggled again. "So cute... You know that I can't resist you little brother." She then placed both of her hands onto his knees and gripped them tight. "I'm going to make you cum now... Big sis is going to take you to heaven."

She opened her mouth wide and threw herself onto her brother's cock in one go, she managed to swallow about two/third of it before she started to gag, she would need a little more practice to take him in full length.

"Fuck!" Yelled Jake loud while he watched his sister deep throat him as best as she could. Her soft lips ran up and down his cock with incredible speed, her warm mouth coating his cock with her saliva and his precum that now leaked in full force.

Casey slid her tongue around his shaft every time she took him deep. Her pussy was now on fire and she felt her juice leaking out of her with each bobbing motion. She made sure that every time his cock

entered her mouth she would suck as hard as possible giving him full pleasure.

She went on like this for a full minute, a minute that seemed to take much, much longer. She then felt her brother's cock throbbing wildly and producing much more precum than first, she knew he was close so she increased her speed even more.

Jake panted hard now. "Casey... I'm... I'm going to cum! My big sister is going to make me cum!" he yelled.

Casey let go of her brother's wild throbbing cock with another loud plop, she then quickly grabbed it with both her hands and started to jerk him off with an insane pace. She opened her mouth close to his cockhead and looked up again to make contact with his eyes.

"Cum for me, shoot it all in my mouth, on my face, wherever you want little brother, cum!" She moaned, getting ready for her brother's thick jizz.

Just when she stopped speaking she heard her brother scream loud. "CUMMING!"

Rope after rope of thick white creamy cum shot out of his throbbing cock, a large streak hit Casey across her face and into her hair, another one shot hard against her chin that dripped down onto her

breasts. She aimed the rest into her mouth which got filled up to the brim.

Jake had never experienced something like this, he never came this hard before with his girlfriend, his sister had out done her with just one amazing blowjob. He looked down to see her covered with his cum.

She was looking up to him with her mouth open to show him how much he came. She then closed her eyes, closed her cum filled mouth and swallowed everything in one go. This triggered her own orgasm as she started to shake and tremble. It threw her off balance and she fell backwards onto the wet tile floor. Jake could see her pussy shooting squirt after squirt of juice as his sister shook and twitched.

He turned off the shower and looked back down at his sister who was now smiling.

"You okay Casey?" He asked slightly concerned.

She started to giggle. "Okay? Sweetie... You just gave your sister one of her best climaxes of her life, and you didn't even touch me!"

Jake started to blush. "I-I think I'm in that same position, only you did touch me though."

They both started to laugh. Casey then stood up and grabbed a big towel.

"here, let me dry you up Jake." She gently dried her brother's body while he gazed at her once more jiggling and bouncing tits. "You like them?" She suddenly asked him.

"Y-yes." He responded all nervously again.

"I might let you play and suck on them in the future little brother, my breasts are really sensitive."

Jake looked up to her. "You mean to say that this wasn't a one-time thing?"

"Only if you want it to... But I like this little brother and I hope we can continue this, it will be our little secret." She leaned forward and gave him and big kiss on his cheek. "I love you very much Jake and I never want to be separated from you again."

He could feel his heart bump fast because of what his sister said. "I like it too Casey, and... I would like it if we could keep doing this. Us, together."

Casey felt the same butterflies in her stomach that Jake also felt, she started to blush and gave him another kiss, one on his lips. She held his hand tight and reached down again for another kiss.

"Casey, Jake! I'm home! Somebody cares to help their poor mother with the groceries?"

Both Jake and his sister snapped out of their romantic moment. "Oh shit! Mom!" Yelped Casey.

"You are ready faster than me Sis. I think it's best if you would go now."

Casey nodded. "Your clothes are next to the toilet; can you handle it yourself?"

"Yeah I've done this before, takes a little longer but it's no problem. Oh! Casey, could you roll my wheelchair in front of me."

She did as he asked and gave him another quick kiss on his cheek before leaving the bathroom.

"I love you Jake." She said as she left.

"I love you too Casey." Responded her brother.

Jake slumped back into the shower chair and let out a huge sigh.

"What a morning, I can't believe what happened and what we did... But it felt... Good... Together with her, my sister..."

He then proceeded to dress himself, they had been way to long in the bathroom and he didn't want his mother to find out. "Let's see what the rest of the day will bring me" He whispered to himself.

\*\*\*\*\*

Jake would be spending his afternoon with Debby, she had helped him with his physical training's ever since he came home. Her brother was amazed at her when she showed him her little project she worked on for both of them. Debby had asked her mother if she could use half of the garage to set up their own little fitness room. Cynthia had no problem with the idea, she loved seeing her youngest daughter caring so much for her son. Debby added different workout benches, a rack full of different barbell's, a railing attached to the ceiling so they could do pull ups and even a tiny fridge in the corner for cold beverages. She placed everything in such a way that Jake would have easy access with his wheelchair.

Jake was already in the garage waiting for his little sister to show up, he was daydreaming of what had happened earlier in the morning. He snapped out of it when Debby dropped a bag filled with water bottles.

"Heya big brother! You okay? You seem a little off."

"Sup Deb, no I'm good. What's up with all those bottles?"

"Oh, just gonna fill the fridge up to maximum capacity, what's the point of having it when there are only like what, four bottles in it?"

Jake watched his sister filling up the small refrigerator. "So, any competition today at all?" He asked.

Debby turned around, stuck out her tongue a little and made a cute expression with a peace sign before answering. "Deborah Wilson... Number one!"

They both started to laugh.

"Shit Deb, that bet for ice cream still stands I guess?"

She giggled. "You bet your ass it does, that bet will remain forever."

Jake laughed again at his silly but cute sister. "So Miss instructor, what did you have in mind today for us?"

"I have to be honest Jake, training tired me out today so I'm thinking about some simple arm training for you with barbells, I hope you won't mind that? I will make it up to you next time I have some free time to spend."

"Of course I don't mind Deb, I'm already glad that you always make some time for me, to do some stuff together, just the two of us."

Debby started to blush from her brother's words. "I like it too Jake... Spending time with you, us together, It's relaxing for me."

They looked at each other for a little while before Debby spoke again.

"Alright, why don't you start with some lightweights and warm your arms up while I get rid of this sweater. I'll do some warmups myself because I don't like helping you out while my body is a little cold."

"Fine by me, we got enough time so do it at your own pace." Responded Jake while working out his arms with the use of small, lightweight barbells.

Jake watched his little sister close after she got rid of her sweater. She was wearing very tight gray yoga pants that hugged her fit lower body perfectly. Every time she bend over to stretch he could easily see her pussy outlined, his sister was displaying one hell of a camel toe. From her top he got pretty much the same effect. A short gray matching tank top that showed off her firm small breasts and their

cute tiny nipples. They poked against the fabric so it was pretty obvious that she wasn't wearing any sort of bra at all.

"Ah, that feels much better... So big brother, ready for that arm training?" Debby asked while standing in front of him.

"As ready as can be Sis!" Said Jake.

"Alright, I want you to sit in the middle of the bench so I can help whenever needed, here, let me help you with your legs... Good, okay just start the exercise routines that I made for you."

The following half hour was filled with all kinds of exercises to help training Jake's arms, Debby was so proud of her brother that he never gave up on it, her carefully made routines had really helped him to develop strong and muscular arms that could support him wherever he needed.

"Worked up quite a sweat, didn't you big brother?" Asked Debby as she took the heavier barbells from him.

"I did, but for a good cause! Your exercises really help me a lot Deb, I can't thank you enough for spending all that time on making them for me."

Debby blushed again. "Like I said, anything for my sweet brother!"

"Speaking of exercises, how about a final one? One to end our session today."

"I still got some puff left so why not? I'm game!"

"Okay!" She said excited as she started to straddle her brother's legs.

"Whoa Sis, what's up with this?" Spoke a confused Jake, his little sister now a few inches away from him, sitting on top of his legs.

"So I can keep an eye on you closely, to make sure you won't cheat!"

"Okay... So some sort of competition? Do I get anything for it?"

Debby was thinking to herself when she started to blush and giggle.

"I was thinking... For every ten seconds I will give you... A kiss!"

"A kiss?"

"Yes! Instead of ice cream, like my bet, I will give you a kiss. Or would you rather have ice cream instead of a kiss from your sweet, cute little sister?" Said Debby with a cute pouty face.

"N-no a kiss is good with me; how could I resist an offer like that ha-ha!"

"Yay!" Yelped Debby before giving her brother a tight hug.

"Alright Miss instructor, what do I have to do?"

"Take the two heaviest barbells from the rack, one in each hand and then hold your arms straight horizontally, I want to see how long you can hold it steady like that."

"Mhm... Good test I suppose, alright give me a few seconds and we'll begin, start counting once my arms are straight."

Jake took a couple of calm, deep breaths before he lifted the heavy barbells and held his arms straight. His eyes locked with his sisters as she counted in her head.

"Five... Ten... Fifteen... Twenty... Twenty-five... Thirty... Thirty-six..." After she counted thirty-six she saw that her brother was at his limit, he lowered his arms and dropped the heavy barbells carefully onto the floor.

"Holy shit!" Said an exhausted Jake. "Those things were heavier than I thought... So Sis? What's the time?"

She started to blush again. "Thirty-six seconds... So that means..."

"Three kisses!" Interrupted Jake with a sly grin.

"Y-yes... Three... Kisses." Whispered a slightly nervous Debby.

"Come on Deb, what's up with all the shyness all of a sudden?"  
Teased Jake.

Debby then closed her eyes and lunged forward, her lips smacked against her brother's and she gave him a deep kiss. The first kiss lasted for about ten seconds before she pulled herself back.

"T-that was kiss one..." She said softly with a blushed face.

Jake remained quiet, he was quite surprised by his little sister's sudden actions, a kiss that was way different than the simple peck he had in mind. His sister went for the second kiss before he had even a chance to speak.

Debby took his face in her tiny soft hands and kissed him deep once more, the kiss now lingered for about twenty seconds. Just before the end she stuck out her tongue and felt her brother open his mouth a tiny bit, she almost slipped inside before backing away again.

She looked Jake deep into his eyes, he remained quiet again. "That was... Kiss two." She whispered, her breath heavier than before. They kept staring into each other's eyes for a while, seeing a certain gaze of lust and love.

With a sudden movement her brother suddenly pulled her towards him, once more their lips smacked together and this time there was no holding back. Jake slipped his tongue inside his little sister's mouth and she gladly accepted it. She could feel her hard nipples pressing against his strong chest and his hands kneading her tight, well trained ass. Their tongues battled furiously and their moans filled the garage.

Jake's cock was rock-hard now and he felt it poking against his little sister's pussy through their pants, she was getting wet and a dark spot started to form on her mound. He noticed that Debby was rubbing her body up and down against him, begging for more stimulation. Her tiny hands roamed over his sweaty back trying to find some grip onto him.

They went at it like that for a full minute before Jake separated himself from her. "And that was... Kiss three" He whispered to Debby as a small line of saliva hanged between their mouths.

Debby took his face into her hands again and started to speak. "Jake... I love you, and I wan-"

"Debby! Lisa is here for you!" Shouted Cynthia towards the door all of a sudden.

She jumped up slightly panicked. "Oh shit! I totally forgot! I'm studying at Lisa's tonight!"

She quickly grabbed her sweater and was about to leave.

"Debby!" Shouted her equally alarmed brother.

"Huh? Oh yes Jake, I'm so sorry and we will continue this later, I mean I totally am an airhead sometimes and I tend to forget things but I promised Lisa to-" She rambled on and on.

"Debby!" Shouted Jake again as he pointed down to her crotch.

She stopped and followed his finger. "Oh my gosh! How could I forget about that! Thank you brother!" She blew him a kiss. "I love you Jake! I'm sleeping at Lisa's tonight but I will be back tomorrow night so we can... You know... Talk I guess."

She then quickly opened the door and sprinted upstairs to her room. "Give Lisa something to drink Mom! Need to change my attire so I'll be ready in a bit." Was all Jake heard before he heard her door slammed shut.

He let himself fall back onto the workout bench and let out a huge sigh. "First it's Casey, and now Debby too. I wonder what's going on in their heads. Just like with Casey I couldn't resist her after a while and again... It felt really good..." He pushed himself up and reached for his wheelchair. "We need to be careful with this, as good as it feels it's really something we should not be doing, especially as siblings..."

\*\*\*\*\*

It was quiet at night at the Wilson residence. Casey went to bed early because she was tired and Debby was at her friend's house. Jake was in the kitchen looking for something to snack, after he was satisfied with what he found he wheeled himself to the living room. He found his mother sitting in the corner of the couch, her legs tucked under her body and a book in her hands. The room was dimly lit by a small lamp that stood next to her.

"Hi Mom" He said with a smile.

"Oh, hi sweetheart." Responded his mother as she looked at him over her reading glasses.

"You had quite the exercise today, Didn't you? I hope that your sisters helped you like asked them too."

"You can say that again Mom, this day was filled with enough things to do. Casey and Deb's helped me a lot and I'm very grateful to both of them... Say, could I join you on the couch?"

Cynthia smiled at her son. "Honey, you don't need to ask. You know I love your company."

Jake smiled back at her again, he placed himself so that he could easily hop out of his wheelchair and onto the couch. As Cynthia watched her son she felt a lump in her throat, still after a whole month she felt guilty. She was the one that pulled that man into their lives, the man that took away the mobility of her child. She sniffed and a tear ran down her face. Jake noticed it and talked to her.

"Mom? What's the matter, you're crying?"

She sobbed softly before answering. "It's just... It's..." She swallowed and looked up at Jake. "Sweetie... Would you mind... Cuddling with me like we used to when you were young?"

Jake could see that his mother needed some comfort. "Sure Mom, I always liked that, it calmed me down whenever I was angry or sad and I know it had the same effect on you."

Cynthia gave her son a teary smile as she opened her legs and held out her arms. Jake pulled himself up between her and rested his head onto her firm, large breasts. With one hand Cynthia held her son

close while the other slowly ruffled through his hair. They both felt the calming effect immediately.

"Mom, you don't have to feel guilty about what happened to me, how could you have known that he was such a sick person deeply inside."

"Honey it's... I endangered your sister, what if you didn't show up? He would have... He would have raped my baby girl..."

Jake felt his mother shake so he snuggled up to her closer, with one hand he intertwined his fingers with hers and held her tight.

"But it didn't happen, I was there and I prevented it."

She nodded and sighed "But at a cost, and now my baby boy has to live with the consequences for the rest of his life..."

Jake looked up to her and their eyes met. "And I will, and I accepted it. I want to try and make the best of my life just like it was before so please Mom, move on together with us, it hurts me to see you like this Mom and I know damn well that Casey and Debby feel the same. We all love you so much Mom, so please, please show me that cute, bright smile of yours again."

Cynthia was quiet for a while, and then that bright, cute smile of hers returned to her face. "How can I resist my sweet baby... You're

absolutely right Jake, I need to face the future instead of sticking to the past." She gave him a big kiss on his forehead. "You're still my sweet, cute boy that exactly knows how to cheer up Mommy."

Jake blushed softly and smiled back at her.

"You know... You have always been my favorite..." Spoke Cynthia after a while.

Jake looked up at her again slightly confused. "What do you mean Mom?"

"What I mean to say is... Casey was always a Daddy girl and Debby was... Well Debby I guess. Don't get me wrong, I love both your sisters to death but our bond... You're my special little boy, I just wanted you to know that. I love you very, very much Jake."

Jake leaned up and gave her a kiss on her cheek before resting his head on her breasts again. "I also love you very much Mom, I'm happy to be your son."

Cynthia felt her body tingle because of what her son said, they both cuddled up even closer and enjoyed their warm embrace for the rest of the night.

\*\*\*\*\*

It was now deep in the night, both Jake and his mother went to bed after their cuddle session. Tomorrow he would be home-alone together with her because Casey had to meet a client and Debby would be at her friend's house until nighttime.

He was thinking back to all the event's that happened today between him and his sisters, and between him and his mother.

After some times he heard soft knocks on his door.

"Come in." He whispered softly as he turned on the nightlight next to his bed.

He watched as a shade walked up next to him before he could make out who it was.

"Nightmares again?" He asked.

"Y-yes... Do you mind if we... Sleep together tonight little brother?"

Casey was standing next to his bed in her satin nightdress, between her arms a fluffy teddy bear that he won for her at a fair long, long ago.

"Still sleeping with Mr. Bear next to you Casey?" He asked.

"You know that it calms me down, dummy!" Answered his sister with a pouty face.

Casey had trouble sleeping after the event that changed their lives, some nights there was no problem but tonight she woke up to another one of those horrible dreams.

Jake flipped open his blanket and nodded to her, his bed was big enough for two people.

Casey sat Mr. Bear next to them on the nightstand and slipped into the bed, once in she pulled herself close to her brother. An arm around his neck and her head on his chest, her breasts pushed against his side as she comforted herself.

"Thank you Jake, I love you."

He threw the blanket back over them and softly stroked his sister's hair.

"You know, I really like your new look Sis."

She smiled. "Glad to hear it, you should have heard Dad about it when he saw me for the first time."

"Dad's an asshole, he left Mom for some skinny younger bitch. He has no right to judge your appearance, especially not after all those stunts he pulled.

"... So, what do you like about my look?"

"It makes you look... Mysterious... Sexy... Cute... Tough... Smart... It just looks like... Like you I guess!"

Casey started to giggle. "Are you trying to seduce me with those words little brother? But yeah, I'm glad I went through with it, I finally feel like myself. The generic Casey went out the door and the real me came out!"

They both laughed softly.

"So what made you decide to come back last month?" Asked Jake.

"I thought you already knew?"

"I heard it from Mom, but I rather hear it from the source herself. You know Mom doesn't like talking about anything that involves Dad, so I guess I got a half-baked version from her."

"Well the truth is I... I just missed home, and I mean my real home. You know I get along well with Dad but after these five years it just felt like it was time to return... Home. My studies were finished and I work as a freelance, I told Dad one day and he was fine with it, and so, here I am again."

"And you really missed us..." Added Jake.

"Yes... I missed you all so much. Probably the biggest reason I wanted to go back."

They grew silent for a little while, just listening to their soft breathing.

"Casey... About that whole avoiding me thing when you returned... What was that all about?" He asked with a soothing voice. He then felt his sister holding onto him tighter.

"I... I'm sorry for that... I was confused at the time, conflicted with myself... I thought... I thought you would have changed in those five years that we were separated. I was afraid that you would be different, that you had forgotten about me and moved on... So... I tried to lock myself away from you... But after that night I... I..."

Jake could feel his sister's tears drip onto his bare chest, he then gently pulled her up so that they were face-to-face. He looked deep into her teary eyes. "I've never changed Casey, and especially not for

you. I was so happy when you came back into my life. I had missed you as much as you had missed me, Casey... We are back together finally and I never want to separate with you again."

"Jake..." Whispered his sister softly. She placed her hand onto his head and pulled herself closer. Before they knew it they were kissing again. Not like brother and sister, but like lovers. Casey slipped her tongue inside her brother's mouth and they both started to make out.

Their hands roamed freely over their bodies, exploring every part of them without haste. Their bodies pushed themselves closer and closer together all the while their tongues never stopped battling. They both moaned loudly, expressing their feelings vocally to each other.

Casey then forced herself off her brother's mouth.

"Jake... I... I always had deep, locked away feelings for you. Feelings that an older sister should never have for her younger brother... But I can't hide them anymore... I love you Jake, and I mean real love... A forbidden kind of love..."

Jake smiled at her. "Then I can only say that our feelings are mutual... I love you too Casey, ever since we were together all the time."

Jake then threw off the blanket and pulled his sister's body all the way up so she was on top of him, facing the ceiling.

She giggled again. "Oh my! Little brother, shouldn't I be facing you instead of looking up your room's ceiling? And what are going to do with me like this anyway?"

Her brother then pulled down the straps of her nightdress, revealing her two perfectly shaped firm breasts with their erect nipples. "I'm going to make you feel good Sis, just like you did to me this morning."

He then groped her two big tits and started playing with them. Kneading, pushing them together, admiring their perfect shape.

"Ooooh little brother... Just like that yesss... Guess you remembered when I told you that my tits are very sensitive... Yes, knead them, play with them..."

"I did my dear sister, they are phenomenal, and since they are so sensitive like you said. Then I think that you will appreciate... THIS!"

Jake then clamped her two erect nipples between his fingers. He pushed, pulled and rubbed them in each direction while the rest of his hands mauled away at her breasts.

Casey let out a shriek and felt her body reacting to the sudden stimulation, her pussy was leaking badly now, even squirting a little every time her brother yanked her nipples.

"Yesss! I love it! Play with my tits like that, from now on their all yours little brother! So good! Your big, strong hands all over them yes!"

Casey started gyrating her waist and hips because of the intense pleasure, she could feel her brother's cock stiffen harder with each second. Her juices were now leaking onto her brother's legs and the first drips started to soak into his mattress.

"Show me how much you like it Sis, show me how much you like your brother's hands on your sexy, voluptuous, naughty body." Panted Jake as he felt his sister stimulating his cock.

He then felt a tiny soft hand on top of right hand, grabbing it tight before guiding it down between his sister's legs. He was greeted with an incredible wetness that coated his fingers.

"Rub me Jake... Rub my pussy good, feel how wet it is for you." Moaned his sister.

Jake wasted no time, he ran his hand and fingers up and down her soaked slit, pressing deeper with each stroke until two of his fingers sank down in her very wet and tight pussy.

"Yes! Fuck my pussy with your fingers! Make your big sister splatter her cunt nectar all over you!"

Casey's hand remained on top of his, she guided his speed while he worked his fingers in and out. He stuck out his thumb and found out that he could rub her clit at the same time like this.

With his left hand still mauling away at his sister's big left tit and his right hand pleasuring her pussy in every way possible made them both pant and breath heavily. Their sweaty bodies slithered up and down against each other, making the bed softly creak.

The room was now filled with the stench of sex, the squishy sounds and moans of pleasure went along pretty well with the smell.

Jake's rock-hard cock was leaking a generous amount of precum and throbbed with a steady pace against his sister's tight, well-formed ass.

"It's not fair little brother... It's not fair..." Moaned Casey as she was being pleasured like never before.

"What... Is... Ugh!... Not fair?" Panted a highly aroused Jake.

"Let your big sister... Show you... Push me up a little."

She pushed herself up a little with the assistance of her brother, Jake then felt her tiny soft hands to the side of his waist. With one quick

motion she pulled his boxers down far enough so that his erect, throbbing cock sprung free.

"Okay, you can let me go now, get those hands back on my tits."

Casey was on top of him again, his cock was wedged between her firm butt-cheeks, spreading precum all over them.

While Jake played with his sister's tits again she spread her legs and pushed her pelvis up. With her right hand she grabbed her brother's thick, hard cock and pulled it out from under her. She then dropped her pelvis down again and placed his cock against her wet pussy.

"I'm going to give you pleasure while you keep on pleasuring me at the same time little brother." Purred Casey.

She then placed her own hands on top of her brother's hands so she could feel how he groped her breasts with them.

"Oooh Jake, I love your big hands on my tits... Keep doing this and let me do my thing for you."

Casey started moving her hips up and down, her wet pussy lips wrapped around her brother's cock shaft and slicked it with her nectar.

"Oh Casey that feels so fucking good, your tight pussy is devouring my cock!" Moaned Jake loudly.

"Mhmmm... Yes little brother, feel my pussy rubbing up and down against that fat cock of yours..."

Brother and Sister were now lost in a sea of pleasure, they both had their eyes closed and moaned with full affection. Jake kept attacking her firm tits by kneading, pulling and pushing them in every direction while Casey rubbed her slick, juice coated cunt up and down against his throbbing cock shaft, with every throb it slapped softly against her pussy what resulted in drops of precum and pussy juice scattering across their lower bodies.

They went on like this for a while, coating their own sweaty bodies and the mattress with their bodily fluids. The squishy sounds became louder and so did their moans and breathing.

Jake started to feel his sister's body shake more and more as they rubbed harder and harder against each other.

"Little brother... Ooooh... I'm... I'm going to cum... Soon... And I want... I want you to... Cum with me." Moaned a heavy breathing Casey.

She then closed her legs so Jake's cock was now trapped against her pussy and between her thighs. He could feel the tightness and intense pressure his cock was submitted to.

"Move up and down little brother, move your waist up and down, fuck my thighs and pussy lips and make me cum!"

Again he wasted no time and started moving. They both could feel how his hard cock rubbing up and down against her thighs and wet pussy. The squishy sounds were now loud and nasty, the bed started creaking harder and their moans were flipped up another notch.

"It's so good Sis, your sexy body feels so good! I love you so much Casey!"

"I love you too Jake! Now keep on fucking and don't you dare to let go of my tits!" She almost yelled.

Jake was now pounding up against his sister's ass while his hands mauled her big tits as hard as possible. Casey herself pressed her thighs even tighter together, her hands holding tight onto her brother's hands.

"Fuck me! Fuck me!" She moaned loud, her pussy squirted after each pound of her brother against his cock shaft, scattering her juice all around them. Her ass rippled with every loud smack and had turned slightly red.

Jake then reached his limit. "I'm cumming Sis! I'm fucking cumming!"

As soon as the words were out he exploded. He gripped his sister's tits tight as he felt spurt after spurt of thick semen shooting out his cock, most of it landed on his sister's body and a few shots flew on his bed.

Casey quickly pulled her hands against her mouth to muffle her scream when she climaxed at the same time. She bucked up and down as her legs spread open, three huge squirt's of juice shot out of her. The first struck her brother's cock and splattered all around them while the last two shot across his bed.

They both breathed heavily while their bodies shook and trembled. Jake held onto his sister to keep her from slipping off him. They laid like that for a minute or two before his sister spoke.

"Jake... permission to turn around?" She asked with a cute voice.

Jake laughed and gently helped her to flip over.

He felt his own sticky cum and her juices being smeared all over his body but he couldn't care less. Casey pulled herself up a little so they were face-to-face once more, they looked into each other's eyes for a few seconds before their lips found one another again.

Her hands caressed his face while Jake held her body close to him, feeling her tits and nipples press tightly against his chest. They continued making out for a while before they separated. Casey slipped down next to him and was back in the same position like they were before their erotic coupling. Arm around her brother's neck, her head on his chest and her tits pressed against his side. Jake grabbed the blanket and covered them again.

"Wow..." She softly whispered. "This was amazing Jake..."

Jake was back to softly stroking her hair. "Yeah... It was..."

"When do you think we will go all the way Sis?" He asked curiously.

She giggled once more. "With the speed we are going... I guess pretty soon little brother. Unless... You don't want to..."

"Oh I want to Sis... I don't care that it is wrong. I love you and I want to do it... With you."

She hugged him hard. "Good... Because I want it too..."

They remained quiet for a bit so their bodies could calm down a little from their love making.

"So... How are we going to clean up this mess Sis?" Asked Jake after a while.

Casey yawned softly. "I have to leave early in the morning for this client I need to speak with, so I will help you with that as soon as I wake up."

"Not too early I hope?"

"Nah, around eight. So if we are quiet we can erase the traces of our lovey-dovey time together. Mom usually wakes up at nine now that she's not working."

"Alright... Well I'm ready for some well needed rest, what do you say Sis?"

"Say no more!" She answered while she cuddled up to him.

"Sweet dreams Casey, I love you."

"I love you too Jake, sweet dreams."

Within a few minutes they were deeply asleep, dreaming of the time they would be spending together in the future.

Little did they know that their incestuous coupling had awoken their mother from her sleep, who now quietly closed the door of her son's room and made her way back to her own...

To be continued...

\*\*\*\*\*

So, I managed to finish this first part of my new series before my hectic working schedule starts. I hope you enjoyed this first chapter, please comment your thoughts and rate if you would like to do so, I always appreciate it!

I can't promise when chapter two will be released, though I know it won't be soon. I'll try to write when I have free time to do so.

## Chapter 2

*This story is part of a series, please start reading chapter one before going through this if you are new to it!*

*Chapter two of My Mom and Sisters are my Nurses has arrived! So sit back, relax and enjoy it!*

*Also, this story takes place in the same universe as The Best Cure is Love, so if you have read those (Which I highly recommend to do if you haven't) then you will be greeted with some familiar faces!*

\*\*\*\*\*

"I watched her."

"I watched her straddle me as I laid back on the bed, looking and worshipping every inch of her incredible, erotic body."

"She looked deep into my eyes with her hypnotic gaze, those eyes of her that said it all. Love, lust, passion... She wanted to take the next and final step of our secret and forbidden coupling."

"She slowly rubbed her wet sex against mine, up and down, up and down... She placed her soft little hands on my chest, steadying herself to begin the next step."

"Her body sweaty, her perfectly shaped bust, nipples diamond-hard on each of her breast. She kept on looking, a cute smile on her face followed by her biting her lip in anticipation."

"I placed my hands on her hips as she slowly sank down onto me, her wet lips touching the head, softly gyrating and coating it with her juices."

"I felt her fingers digging into my skin as she kept on looking at me, and then we both felt it. I had entered her... One inch... Two inches... Three inches. The intense inside structure of her made me moan... Made us moan."

"She kept on sinking down, her eyes never left mine. I watched her breathing harder and harder as more of me disappeared into that tight and wet special place of hers... Before I knew it I could feel her warm, sweaty body fully connected onto me. She had taken the full length; she had done it... We had done it."

"She leaned forward, her breasts mashing onto my chest. Her face now close to mine, she kissed me and I kissed back... Ten seconds... Twenty seconds... Thirty seconds... It felt like an eternity."

"She then moved her head to the side of mine, her breath striking my ear..."

"Jake..."

"Yes my dear sister?"

"Jake!"

"Yes Casey?"

"JAKE!"

\*\*\*\*\*

"WHAT!" Shouted Jake as he flew awake out of his sleep.

"It has been fifteen minutes past our wake-up time little brother."

He looked to the opposite side of his bed to see his sister standing next to him. She was already fully clothed, and by the looks of it ready for a meeting. Her dark-raven hair pulled up into a ponytail, a white loose blouse and a tight black knee-high skirt followed by a pair of black four-inch-high heels, she even had her sexy glasses on.

"Damn Casey, you look mighty fine in those clothes, you sure you can't stay any longer?"

Casey started to giggle. "You really enjoyed your night together with your big sister, didn't you?" She leaned forward and gave him a big kiss on his lips. "But to answer your question... Nope. I wish I could but this an important client for me Jake."

Jake laughed. "I understand; I was just teasing you." He grabbed his wheelchair that stood on his side of the bed and pulled himself into it. "So, need some help to get rid of the 'evidence'?"

She giggled again. "I already opened your windows and took off the blanket that we soaked up pretty good. The floor that I managed to wet has already be done too, so all there is left is the rest of the bed that I couldn't take off because a certain Mr. Sleepyhead was still exploring dreamland."

"Remind me too marry you in the future Sis." Said Jake with a big smile.

She started to blush and laugh. "Alright Casanova, let's clean this mess."

They both went to work and in few minutes Jake's bed was as good as new.

"Aaaand done! So hubby, did missus Wilson do a good job or what?"  
Asked Casey with a grin.

"Well wifey, I'm glad to have such an incredible woman at my side!"  
Answered Jake.

"You know what? Let me make you some breakfast Sis. You deserve it."

She sighed. "That's really sweet of you Jake but I have to go now, it's already pretty late and I want to be there on time. Why don't you prepare something for Mom? You know how much she loves surprise breakfasts."

"That's a shame Sis, but no problem, I will make you some next time. Any idea how late you will be back?"

"No idea, but I know that I won't be done before diner at least. So, late in the evening I guess."

"Alright, thanks for helping me Casey, and thanks for last night..."

She blushed again while she walked towards Jake. "It was great little brother, so, thank you." She gave him another deep kiss. "I love you Jake."

"I love you too Sis, good luck today and see you later."

Casey went off to her client while Jake had his sights set onto the kitchen. He took his sister's advice and decided to make his mother a big breakfast, one that she usually got on mother's day. Jake had a special stool in the kitchen that could adjust heights, with that he was able to reach everything he needed to prepare the morning feast.

About fifteen minutes later he could hear his mother coming down the stairs, just in time as he finished setting up everything.

"Good morning sweetheart." She said as she walked into the kitchen area while yawning. "I woke up to all these delicious smelling things, I must say that it looks incredible darling."

Jake watched his mother walking up to him, she was barefoot and was only wearing her fluffy bathing robe. "Morning Mom, you still seem kind of sleepy, had a bad night?"

She looked at her son with a seductive grin. "Something like that, I had trouble falling asleep because I woke up a couple of times through the night. Were you up late? I kept hearing noises coming from your room."

"O-oh uhh... That probably was my television, sorry..." Responded Jake with a slight blush.

"Oh honey, you don't have to apologize, I know young men need to 'help' themselves from time to time."

"M-Mom!" Yelped Jake as his face became more red by the second.

Cynthia started to giggle. "Just teasing you sweetie... So, shall we start our morning feast?"

"We should, don't want the croissants to turn cold."

"Alright... but before that... Mommy needs her morning kiss!"

Cynthia's morning kiss was somewhat of a ritual for her, she always hugged or kissed her children on the cheek in the morning to start their day off.

Jake watched his mother coming closer to him, he noticed that she walked rather strange, her hips swayed seductively and she had that same grin on her face as before. She placed her hands on his shoulder and brought her face to his. "Thank you for this amazing start of our day together darling." She said softly before kissing her son full on his lips.

Jake couldn't believe what happened, his usually calm and shy Mom was now kissing her own son full on the lips instead of a peck on his cheek. He felt her soft lips exploring his own as she softly moaned. The kiss lasted what felt like for an eternity. As she parted after a while Jake noticed that her nipples had become erect.

"W-Wow Mom! That was some kiss to start the day!" Spoke Jake nervously while blushing hard again.

Cynthia blushed too. "A special kiss for my sweet boy... I'm just so happy that we will be together today without any interference. Let's make it a great mother/son day shall we?"

She took her chair and sat down next to Jake. He noticed that the top buttons of her robe were undone and that a good amount of cleavage was showing, Cynthia noticed him peeking and waited a little bit before talking.

"Honey, is there something bothering you?"

Jake snapped out of his gaze. "Oh! N-no Mom... It's just... You look really beautiful today..."

She brought up her hand and caressed his cheek softly. "Well look at you Mr. Charmer, But I can say the same for you... Look at those arms... My baby is becoming a strong man." She now stroked Jake's right arm with the hand that was just on his cheek.

They kept on looking at each other for while without speaking, Cynthia kept softly stroking his arm while her bright blue eyes pierced those of her son.

"S-shall we start breakfast now Mom?"

"Oh! Yes... Of course, would be a waste to not eat any of this deliciously made food."

They both started their breakfast as if nothing happened.

"So, did you have anything particular planned out for us today?"  
Asked Jake.

Cynthia nodded while she chewed on her croissant. "I have something in mind yes. I was thinking that we could visit the park first since it's such sunny weather today and after that do some clothes shopping, we both need some new stuff to wear."

"Sounds good to me Mom, together with you at the park, just like when I was little."

"I just wished we could all go together, but your sisters are busy ladies nowadays... You know it has been a long time since I went to that park, after the whole fiasco with your father we could never find anytime to just... Relax I guess."

Jake took his mother's hand and held her softly. "That's all in the past now Mom, today we are going to enjoy ourselves, me and you." He said with a smile.

Cynthia blushed again. "You know, you're absolutely right. I should stop thinking about everything that happened and move on. Let's start our new beginnings today." She held onto her son's hand tight.

"I still meant to ask you... Why this special breakfast all of a sudden? Don't get me wrong, I love that you do this for me Jake but usually this only happens on mother's day."

"Why? Because you deserve it Mom, you have done so much for me in the past few weeks and I want to show my gratitude. You did everything you could to make it as easy as possible for me to deal with this sudden change of our lives. You are an amazing woman Mom and you deserve every praise in the world."

"Oh sweetie..." Cynthia stood up teary eyed and embraced her son with a tight hug. "You really know how to cheer me up darling, I love you so much..."

Jake hugged her back and felt her voluptuous breasts mash against his chest. "I love you too Mom, together with Casey and Debby you are the most important woman in my life."

They held each other for a while before Cynthia separated them. She then made a cute, funny face and stuck out her tongue a little. "Honey, you still smell a little... Morningly? Haven't you washed yourself yet?"

Jake laughed at her. "Nope, not yet. I was so busy with breakfast that I decided to take a bath after we are finished."

"Then let's us finish our breakfast now. I will clean up here after we are finished so you can take that bath Mr. Stinky!" She giggled.

Without any further disturbance they finished their breakfast. Cynthia cleaned up the kitchen while Jake took his much needed bath.

\*\*\*\*\*

"I wonder what's up with Mom today... I mean she's cheerful like always but also very... seductive towards me? She never dressed like that before in the morning, usually she wears her underwear under her robe but I'm pretty sure that she was naked under it today. And then that kiss, she kissed me like a lover... Not that I complain but it's so not Mom for her to act like that, even her nipples were clearly erect after that kiss."

"Wait a minute... She did mention that she woke up several times last night... Could it be tha-"

Jake was deep in his thoughts while taking his bath before someone knocked on the bathroom door.

"Sweetie? Can I come in please?"

He snapped out of his thoughts before answering. "M-Mom? Uh... Yes, sure, it's unlocked so you can come in."

She came inside and walked up next to the bath. "Is the water still warm?"

Jake looked up to her slightly confused. "Uh... Yes, I just got in..."

"Great!" She said with a cheerful voice, she then did something totally unexpected. With one simple movement she disrobed her robe and now stood fully naked in front of her son.

Jake's eyes widened and his jaw dropped. He took in her amazing body, staring at every inch of it. She had her hair in a short ponytail making her look really cute. Her large breasts stood proudly and firm on her chest with only a little bit of sag, accompanied by two cute small nipples that were already hard. Casey had impressive breasts but she was no match for her mother. Her stomach was flat followed by an amazing waist and hips that perfectly showed off her extra 'meat'. Her mature pussy was amazingly tight looking and to

his surprise totally shaven bald. The rumors were true, his own mother was a Milf, a very, very good looking sexy Milf.

She seductively looked at him with her bright blue eyes. "Cat got your tongue sweetie?" She giggled.

"M-Mom! W-what are you doing?"

"I'm going to take a bath together with you, just like we always did when you were younger. It has been sort of a nostalgic day so far, so why not?"

Jake gulped. "Nostalgic huh... So does that mean..."

Cynthia nodded and spoke before Jake could complete his sentence. "Scoot a little forward so I can get in, you are going to lay against Mommy between her legs."

Jake did as she asked and pulled himself forward a little. Cynthia entered and sat down behind her son against the end of the bath, she spread her legs so he could fit between them.

"Okay honey, I'm in so you can lay back against me."

Jake used his arms to push himself back against his mother, he could feel her large bust press against his back and her more than hard

nipples digging into his skin. She then closed her legs a little so that Jake was snuggled more tightly against her, her pussy rubbed against his waist just above his butt. She wrapped her arms around her son's muscular torso and caressed him with her soft hands.

Cynthia purred softly. "Oh sweetie, this is just what Mommy needed. Me and you together just like when you were little... Do you like it baby?" She asked with a seductive voice as she pressed her breasts harder into her son's back.

Jake could feel his cock stir and started to harden. His own mother was seducing him and he knew it, their bath now was nowhere near the same as in the past.

"Y-yes Mom, it feels great to be together like this again." He answered nervously.

Cynthia giggled and then snuggled her face against the back of his head, her hands kept on roaming her son's torso and she made sure to press her breasts into his back once in a while.

Jake was almost ashamed to admit it, but he enjoyed his mother's sexy body against his, her hands caressing his chest. His cock was almost fully hard now; he knew that she could not see it from back there but he was certain that she knew what she was doing to him.

After a couple of minutes snuggling together Cynthia spoke softly.

"Honey... It wasn't the television that I heard last night... Was it?"

Jake could feel his heart beating faster and faster as his body temperature started to rise immensely. "I... I..." He started to stutter badly.

"Sweetheart you can be honest with me... Mommy has not only heard it; she has also seen it... My baby boy and baby girl together."

Cynthia then softly kissed his neck while her hands caressed her son's body lower and lower. "I'm not mad Jake, but please don't lie to me..."

"Y... Y... Yes... We were together..." Said Jake quietly and ashamed.

"Good boy..." Answered his mother, her right hand wrapped itself slowly around her son's now throbbing hard cock.

Jake said nothing as he felt his mother's hand softly caressing his cock, he could feel her calm breath in his neck right next to his ear. Her other hand stroked along his side, comforting him. He was amazed at how his mother always found a way to calm him down, so lovingly and tender.

"It was bound to happen sooner or later... I always knew that you and your sister would become this close..."

Jake finally had the courage to speak. "Y-you are not m-mad Mom?"

"No honey... I'm not, Casey and you clearly make each other happy, just like the two of you always did. I could see it, feel it, whenever I saw you both together. My motherly instinct's first told me to intercept and to not allow you two to become so close... But I... I couldn't... Deep inside I felt that it was okay... I was happy, happy for you and Casey to be so close together. And then... Then last night..."

"You... Saw everything, from start to finish?" Asked Jake curiously and a bit more relaxed.

"Yes... I heard Casey going to your room, and I wanted to confirm the feelings I had... And my feelings were right..." Cynthia started to slowly stroke her son's cock up and down, his precum leaked from his tip and dissolved into the warm bath water.

"M-Mom... Ugh..." Moaned Jake.

"Does it feel good baby?" Asked his mother.

"Y-yes but why?"

She let out a sigh. "I got jealous... Jealous of you and Casey together... I masturbated and came together with the both of you Jake..."

"I don't understand Mom... Ugh... I love you too."

Cynthia softly kissed his neck again before speaking. "And I love you too sweetie... More than you think..." She pushed her tits harder against his back while her hand now gyrated around her son's cockhead.

"Casey sees you as her hero you know, after everything that happened she finally had the courage to go on with her true feelings for you... But... Now Mommy wants to show you her true feelings too."

Jake panted softly as he kept on listening to his mother, her left hand was now stroking the area just above his cock while her right hand stroked in gyrating motions along his throbbing shaft.

"You have always been Mommy's hero Jake... You were always there for me, in good and bad times all together. After the divorce with your father you showed me how amazing you are, not only to me but also to both your sisters. You kept me on my feet whenever I was sad or lonely, you always cheered me up, always dried my tears whenever I cried... You were there for me, every time I needed my sweet boy by my side you were there for me... I love you Jake, I love

you more than a mother should love her son... And deep inside I hope you feel the same way."

Jake couldn't lie to himself, the three most important woman in his life were everything to him and he could feel that his love for them went way beyond that of just normal family love.

He slowly started to rub his mother's soft thighs with both of his hands, one at each side. "I love you in the exact same way Mom... So please..."

A tear trickled down the side of Cynthia's face as she heard her son saying the answer that she wanted to hear for so long. "Sit back and relax baby, let Mommy make you feel good."

She pushed herself tighter against Jake, her firm breasts now mashed against her son's back while her right hand started to jerk him off faster, with her left she started to fondle his balls softly.

"Ooooh Mom... Your hands feel so good, please keep doing this." Moaned Jake loud.

Cynthia felt her pussy leaking her juices, her son's hands on her thighs had an amazing effect on her as was his hard cock that she assaulted with both of her own hands.

"You are so big baby... Show Mommy how hard you can get for her." She started to kiss all over his neck again, both of her hands were now wrapped around her son's hard cock.

She started to giggle. "Oh my... Look how big my baby's cock is, both Mommy's hands are needed to jerk you off." Jake then surprised her as his hands cupped her ass-cheeks softly. "Oh baby yes... Play with Mommy, play with her body while she tends to her son's fat cock."

Jake started kneading her ass while Cynthia now fully pleased his throbbing cock, mother and son were now fully drifted away into their own world of pleasure, forbidden pleasure that they both embraced.

He then started to move his waist up and down, trying to gain more pleasure. His action did not go unnoticed.

"Ooooh sweetie... You want to fuck Mommy's hands? Go ahead then, fuck my hands! I'm all here for you baby, show me how much you want to cum from my hands."

She could feel that his cock started to throb faster and faster.

"It's so good Mom... I'm not going to last much more longer like this." Panted Jake as he kept on mauling away at his mother's ass.

Cynthia bit her lip and started to gyrate both her hands while her son fucked up into them. "Yes baby, fuck them like that... Ooooh! Yes, keep on touching Mommy's ass like that you naughty boy!"

It went on like this for a few minutes, intense pleasure shot through Jake's body. His mother was not far behind; she was amazed how much pleasure her son was able to give her by just touching her.

She then felt his cock starting to extend and throb wildly, she licked her lips knowing that she was going to make her own son cum.

"M-Mom... It's coming... I'm going to cum for you!" Panted a heavy breathing Jake.

Cynthia felt her pussy squirt when he mentioned that he would cum for her.

"Show me baby! Show Mommy how much you will cum for her. Shoot that thick load all out of your cock just like you shot it all over your sister!" Yelled his mother excited.

That last sentence sent Jake over the edge, he crashed back into his mother's body. As he felt her diamond-hard nipples dig into his skin he shot rope after rope of thick cum into the bathing water, Cynthia watched over her son's shoulder with an open mouth, amazed at the amount of cum her son produced. Gobs of cum shot through the water to eventually drift around their bodies and onto the surface.

They both breathed hard with excitement. "Honey that was... that was incredible!" shouted Cynthia.

"You are incredible Mom... I love you so much... But..." Spoke Jake softly as he pulled the plug out of the bath so it could drain.

His mother was confused. "Thank you baby... But what?"

"You didn't cum yet!" He shouted before flipping his own body over, he grabbed his mother's shoulders and pulled her down into the now empty bath. He was now on top of her wet body, her tits mashed tightly against his chest and before she could say anything he lunged his mouth onto her soft lips.

"Mhmmff!" Moaned Cynthia as she was surprised by her son's sudden attack. She felt his tongue stabbing into her mouth and she gladly threw her own back against it. They were now both moaning hard as their mouths tongue fucked away, both of their hands caressed each other's body from top to bottom leaving no spots left.

Cynthia felt her son's cum soaked cock rubbing against her belly, the feeling alone made her pussy leak an incredible amount of fresh nectar, she wrapped her arms around his torso as they kept on furiously kissing each other. She opened her eyes and saw that she was looking straight into her son's. They were filled with lust and love just like hers.

After a while Jake suddenly separated the kiss, before she could react he already had pushed himself down a little. Jake's mouth clamped down onto her left breast, sucking hard onto her nipple while his right hand mauled away at her right breast.

"Yes baby! Suck Mommy's tit like that!" Screamed his mother loud as she felt the intense pleasure.

Jake shifted from breast to breast after a few sucks, he couldn't get enough of his mother's beautiful tasty tits.

"Ooooh so good! Suck me, lick me! Yes baby!" Screamed his mother again.

Cynthia placed her right hand on the back of his head to push him down onto her breasts, with her left she stroked her son's back gently. She loved having her tits sucked and played with, she moaned with delight and a big smile on her face as she watched her son nurse from her large bust.

"Ooooh sweetie! Mommy does not make milk anymore, oh my, look at you go baby!" She giggled.

Jake let go of them with a loud plop after a few minutes of tit sucking.

"I'm going to milk you Mom, one way or another." He said with his lust filled eyes.

Cynthia moaned loudly. "Do whatever you want darling, make Mommy cum!"

Jake smirked and pushed himself further down until his face was right on top of his mother's dripping wet pussy, without any warning he started to slowly lick up and down his mother's tight slit with his tongue.

"Oh fuck!" Screamed his mother, which was really rare because she usually never swears. Cynthia's eyes rolled back in her skull as she felt her son's tongue slide up and down her pussy.

Jake attacked every bit of her wet pussy, after each few licks up and down he would stick his tongue deeper inside of her. With his left hand he started to clamp his mother's large erect clit between his fingers, softly stimulating it.

"God, baby! Yes lick meeee!" Screamed his mother once more, her juices were now coating his face and large streaks of it flowed out of her, forming a puddle under her body.

Jake threw his right hand up onto her right breast, catching her erect nipple between his fingers and started to maul away, kneading her

flesh tenderly. His tongue now penetrated his mother's pussy deep while his left hand kept on stimulating her clitoris.

"Oh fuck, oh fuck, oh fuccckkk!" Moaned Cynthia, drool started to leak out of her mouth because she was slowly consumed by an orgasmic bliss. Her left hand pushed on top of her right breast, guiding her son's grip. Her right hand was now onto Jake's head, pushing him down onto her pulsating pussy.

Jake did everything he could to bring his mother pleasure, and he knew he was doing a good job because after every few licks he was rewarded with a fresh squirt of his mother's tasty pussy nectar.

"Baby! Ooooh yessss! Suck meeee!" Cynthia had totally lost it, mini orgasm after mini orgasm shook through her body preparing her for the upcoming big one. Her whole body shook and trembled with excitement because of her son's love making.

Her thighs clamped her son's head between her legs and onto her pussy before she knew it.

"Oh sweetie! Mommy is... Ugh yes!... Mommy is cumming! I'm cumming for you baby!" Yelled Cynthia before the inevitable climax happened.

She literally exploded with a loud yell as her body started to buck up and down, not letting go of her son's head. Squirt after squirt of juice

shot all over Jake's face and into his mouth. He did not stop sucking her pussy as her orgasm went on and on. After what seemed like an eternity she finally came down.

Cynthia almost passed out from her incredible orgasm, her whole body went limp and so released her son from his pussy prison. "Jake... Oh baby... I love you... Mommy loves youuuu!" She moaned softly over and over.

Jake pulled himself up his mother's sweat soaked body so that they were face-to-face again. Without saying a word, they both started to kiss each other. They both held each other tight as their mouths explored one another again, this time relaxed, slow and passionate.

After a while Jake separated himself and helped his mother sit up again.

"Want me to put the plug back in? I think we both need a second bath time, one without all the naughty things we just did." He said with a smile.

His mother started to blush. "Mhm, sounds perfect honey, can't walk through the park like this, all sweaty and reeking of sex."

Jake nodded, turned his body and placed the plug back in place before turning on the water.

"Mom... Can we sit together again, just like how we are when we... You know, started our 'activities'?"

"Y-yes... I would like that... Come here sweetie."

Cynthia sat down at the back of the bath again, she opened her arms and legs so her son could pull himself back. With a swift motion Jake was back between her legs and cuddled up against her well-endowed breasts. His mother then wrapped her arms around his torso and held onto him tight, she softly kissed his neck and cuddled with her son.

"I like this sweetheart... I like being together like this, just the two of us." Spoke Cynthia softly.

"Yeah... I like it too Mom, just us together for a while... Let's bath together more often."

"You got yourself a deal young man, now let me scrub that dirty body of yours."

"Only if I get my turn on your dirty body after that."

They both laughed and helped each other clean up, their bathing time together was a memorable one, one they would be having many more times in the future.

\*\*\*\*\*

"How about this bench over here?" Asked Cynthia while she pushed Jake's wheelchair.

"Go for it, perfect place so that this burning sun won't blind us, take a seat, I will settle myself next to the bench." Responded Jake.

Cynthia nodded and sat down on the park bench next to her son.

"Robo-breaks activate!" Said Jake with a robotic sounding voice while he parked his wheelchair next to the bench his mother sat on.

Cynthia started to giggle. "You really amaze me honey, you adapted so fast to your handicap without complaining, and I'm still here getting tears in my eyes..."

Jake took his mother's hand and held it tight. "Like you said Mom, I adept fast. It happened and there is no way to magically turn back time, I have to live with it and I will do so. So please, don't feel bad, I'm proud of you with how you are dealing with all this Mom."

Cynthia squeezed his hand and they both remained quiet for a while, scanning across the sunny park that was filled with families.

"You know... This pond here was some sort of sacred thing for us, I remember when the three of you were little, Casey ran up and down the sides of the pond to prevent you and Deb from getting close to the edge. You three always looked out for each other and that still remains the same to this day..." Spoke Cynthia softly after a while.

Jake sighed. "Yeah... Better times I guess, when Dad was still... Well, Dad for me. Still, I'm glad the four of us are back together again, we all grew up but it still feels the same as when we were little."

"Only difference now is that your big sister and mother became even 'closer' to you... Something that I won't complain about though." Added Cynthia "But we can't let anyone else know about this... This thing between us, you do understand that, do you honey?"

Jake nodded. "I do... But what about Casey? You caught us right in the act yesterday, but she doesn't know about you and me yet. And then there is Deb... I have no clue how she would react to this if she ever found out."

Jake of course already knew that his younger sister felt the same for him as her older sister and mother did. For now, he decided to keep it a secret.

"Casey I can handle, I will tell her about everything that happened soon, don't forget I got just as a strong bond with your sisters as I have with you. But I want to keep Deb a little longer out of it, you know how 'expressive' she can be." Spoke Cynthia.

"Fair enough. Casey soon, Debby later. This is going to work out Mom, just like it always has."

Cynthia nodded. "We Wilson's know how to deal with each other, except for the one that decided to leave us..."

Jake could see his mother's face turn angry. "Dad... About him Mom, has he called you at all after everything that went down after my accident?"

Cynthia bit her lip. "That asshole... You know, he had been informed of what happened but I guess he's too much of a chicken-shit to talk to me after he decided to ditch us. Can't even be bothered to reach out for his own son that almost lost his life... I gave up on men, the first one betrayed me and so did the second one."

"Not all of them are like those two Mom, there is still good out there."  
Said Jake.

Cynthia looked at him with a smile. "I'm done with 'out there' sweetie, I have you and your sisters with me and I decided that that is enough for me."

Jake smiled back. "And we will never leave you Mom, we love you."

Cynthia stared to blush. "So do I sweetheart, I love my three little angels."

They both kept looking at each other with a gaze full of love before they suddenly got interrupted.

A small red-headed girl giggled as she pulled at Jake's t-shirt sleeve. "Sir, what kind of car is this." She asked curiously with her big green eyes.

Jake and Cynthia started to laugh. "This is uh... A special car for me, you see I can't walk all that well so I have this to move around." Answered Jake with a smile.

She smiled back. "My daddy works at the hoosbi... hosi... hobstital, and there they have cars like this too!" She explained excited.

"They do? You know, I have gotten this from the hospital, so maybe your daddy helped me with this one?" Answered Jake.

The girl started to giggle again as she smiled at Jake.

"Is your daddy here with you?" Asked Cynthia to her.

"No. I'm here with grandma Judith and my little broth-"

Before she could finish her sentence they saw an older red haired woman walking up to them with a baby stroller. "Olivia Caldwell! How many times does grandma have to say that you can't run so far away from me!" Spoke the woman sternly.

"Caldwell?" Thought Cynthia to herself.

The little girl ran back to the woman to apologize. "Sorry... But I saw another one of those cars!" She said all excited again.

The woman walked up to the bench where Cynthia and Jake were sitting. "I'm so, so sorry. I hope she didn't disturb you?" She said politely.

Jake smiled up at her. "No, not at all."

All of a sudden his mother stood up from the bench. "Judith?" She asked.

The woman adjusted her glasses and looked at his mother. "Cynthia?"

Before Jake knew it the woman and his mother were embraced in a tight hug with each other. "Oh my God! It has been so long!" They both said at almost exact the same time.

Olivia looked at Jake with the same confused look he had.

"Are these two...?" Asked his mother excited.

"Olivia and Jeremy, they are Stephanie's." Answered the red haired woman.

"Wow! Look at them, they resemble both you and her so much!" Said Cynthia as she looked into the baby stroller.

The woman then looked in Jake's direction. "Then this must be the hero I heard of!" She said as she stuck out her hand to him.

He accepted it with a smile and shook her hand. "Jake Wilson, Cynthia's son, nice to meet you."

"Likewise Jake, I'm Judith Caldwell. Me and your Mom have worked with each other for many years at the hospital before I retired."

"Oh, the famous Doctor Judith she always talked about!" Said Jake.

Judith started to laugh. "I guess so! But I'm not the only famous one around here, same goes for your mother and you of course. I think it's incredible what you did to save your sister!"

Jake started to blush. "And I would do it again if I could, my family is very important to me."

Judith nodded. "I know what you mean, I have experienced difficult times with my family as well, but in the end it turned out all okay. You remember Matthew and Stephanie?"

"Vaguely, but I do remember Stephanie, she used to hang out with my older sister Casey before she left to the other side of the country to study. If I remember correctly, Stephanie was a senior at her school." Answered Jake.

Judith nodded again. "They met when Stephanie needed someone who could edit her photos from her modelling work at the time, after their first time together they quickly became friends."

"Speaking of photos, Cynthia could I pass something to you from Stephanie? She noticed that Casey had returned from her father's place on her social media thingies."

Cynthia took a seat back onto the bench. "Sure, why don't you join us for a while, we need to catch up anyway."

"Yes sure, why not?" She took a seat next to Cynthia while slowly rocking the baby stroller back and forth, the boy inside was sound

asleep. "Do you mind keeping an eye on that little devil over there Jake?" Asked Judith.

"No problem Judith, I like kids and I think Olivia and me get along quite well." Answered Jake with a smile. "Why don't you hop on my lap so we can take a short ride Olivia? I will be the horse and you can be the cowgirl!"

"Yay!" Shouted Olivia as she walked up to Jake.

Before they knew it they were slowly riding along the path around the lake. Jake pushing himself and Olivia forward while she giggled and had the time of her life.

"What a sweetheart he is; he reminds me of my own son. So easy around other people and kind too." Said Judith as both she and Cynthia watched them.

"It must be hard for him after that whole incident... Chained to a wheelchair for the rest of his life."

Cynthia smiled. "Not for him, he has been so strong after everything that happened, not complaining and not giving up. Me and his sisters have more trouble accepting it then he does."

Judith took Cynthia's hand and held it softly. "I know how you feel Cyn... We both have had set-backs in our lives, but every time I see my children and grandchildren and realize that we are together, then I know everything is going to be alright."

Cynthia smiled at her. "I feel the same, now that the four of us are back together again I know it's going to be okay from now on."

She then clapped her hands. "Alright, enough emotional conversations, how about we cackle like two mothers together should?"

Judith started to laugh. "You got it girl!"

And so Cynthia and Judith caught up after having not seen each other for a long, long time. Meanwhile Jake kept on entertaining the quirky little Olivia who had made a new friend. It was already late afternoon before they knew it.

"So yes, Stephanie learned that Casey had become a freelance Graphic Designer when she talked to her on her social media. I don't know if she has asked her assistance yet but I can give you this business card from her studio. It has all the information on it so maybe Casey would like to take a look at it."

Cynthia was amazed. "Wow, I think she would really like that, just like us now she could also reunite with her old friend, and maybe even work together."

Judith smiled. "Stephanie has been so busy with it that every extra help is welcome, she told me that Casey had returned but I think her busy mind forgot to ask her."

Cynthia took the card and shoved it in her bag. "I will talk to her when we get home, I think she will be excited to work together with Stephanie so there is a good chance that you two will meet again pretty soon."

Jake halted his wheelchair in front of the bench after Olivia and him returned from another trip around the pond. "Mom, I don't want to disturb you two but it's getting pretty late and we still have to look for clothes."

"Oh my!" Said Judith as she looked at her watch. "You are right; we really have been cackling like a couple of old ladies Cynthia!"

"Time flies when you are having a good time. Say, how about I give you my new mobile number so we can talk later this evening? Maybe we can even set some dates to visit each other? Asked Cynthia.

"Yes, why not? We still got so much to discuss. I will give you mine too for the convenience." Said Judith while she wrote down her number for Cynthia.

"Do we have to go grandma?" Asked Olivia with a sad face. "I like playing with Jake!"

"I know dear, but we still have some shopping to do for your mommy. Maybe we will visit Jake soon so you can play with him again, but you have to ask him first." Spoke Judith.

Olivia hopped off Jake's lap and looked at him with her big green eyes. "Can we play again Jake? Please?" She asked.

Jake started to laugh and ruffled his hand through her hair. "Of course we can and maybe my little sister Debby can join us, she adores little girls like you."

A big smile appeared on Olivia's face while she jumped for joy.

"You better tell your sisters about your new girlfriend darling." Laughed Cynthia.

After a few more laughs they decided that it was time to go. Cynthia and Jake said their goodbyes as they watched Judith and her grandchildren walk off into the distance.

"Judith looks really happy now, doesn't she Mom? After everything she went through with her husband. I remember you telling me that she was depressed for a really long time."

"She sure does, and that's for the best. I'm happy that we encountered each other again today, I think it will be good for me to start socializing again after we went through our own difficult times."

Jake took his mother's hand again. "I think you are doing a fine job so far Mom. How about we get ourselves a ice cream at Earl's before we go shopping? Let's end this park trip on another nostalgic note, shall we?"

Cynthia smiled at her son. "Might as well, lead the way honey, let's see who's first at Earl's stand. We are going full nostalgic now!"

Jake looked at her with a smirk. "I hope you can run on your heels Mom."

"One way to find out!" Said Cynthia before she took off.

Jake followed her in quick pursuit with a big smile on his face.

Both felt like they were back in the past, a past they were just as happy in as they were now.

\*\*\*\*\*

DING DONG!

Jingled through the clothing store when Cynthia and Jake entered it.

"I will walk with you through the sections so you pick out what you like Jake, I already picked out my clothes on the website, so they should be ready for me to try on."

"Sounds good to me." Answered Jake.

Before they could continue they were greeted by the owner of the store.

"Well look who it is! Cynthia and Jake! It has been quite some time since both of you visited my store at the same time."

Both Cynthia and Jake looked to the left and were greeted with a familiar face.

"Oh Maggie! It's so good to see you. I thought you wouldn't be working today?" Said Cynthia.

"One of the girls got the flu so she couldn't make it, so here I am!"  
Said Maggie with a smile on her face.

Maggie Casbey has been the owner of the clothing store before Jake was even born. Cynthia had always bought her clothes here and so did her children throughout their lives. It was not the largest store in town but she had all the latest popular trends regarding clothes, her lingerie section was also highly appreciated by the Wilson females.

"You look great by the way Cynthia! And you too Jake! I'm... Sorry for what happened to you though, I can't imagine how hard it must be for you and your family." Said Maggie.

"Don't worry, I'm used to it Maggie, but thanks for your concern."  
Answered Jake politely.

Maggie started to laugh. "Gosh, still the same cute boy like you have always been... I think you two can find your way around the store? Oh, Cynthia, I have the products you ordered online behind the counter. So if you want to try them you can them up there."

"That's great Maggie, I will pick them up in a bit. We will just go through to the store so Jake can point out things to me that he would like to try on. I will wave at you if we need any help." Said Cynthia.

"Great! Help yourselves and I hope you will find something you like, but I think that won't be a problem."

Cynthia and Jake smiled at Maggie before they went through the store.

"Oh! I totally forgot to ask." Said Cynthia as she waved Maggie back.

"Need something?" Maggie asked.

"Yes, uh... Is there a 'special' changing room where Jake can change his clothes, I need to help him with that." Asked Cynthia.

Maggie nodded. "At the end of the other changing rooms you will find it, It's about three times the size of a regular one so you both should be able to easily fit into it. It has been renovated recently so it has all the needs you need."

"Alright, thank you Maggie, I will let you know when we found what Jake likes."

And so Jake and Cynthia went through the store until Jake found what he liked, a couple of pants and matching shirts, vests and blouses.

"Do you want to try them on now honey?" Asked Cynthia after a while.

"I think I got what I want, so sure, let's go." Answered Jake.

When they reached the changing room they were quite surprised by how big it looked.

"Wow! It even has a door build in instead of a curtain." Noticed Cynthia.

Once inside of it they were amazed once more at how it looked.

"It almost looks like a small bedroom." Said Jake jokingly as he drove his wheelchair into a corner before pulling himself onto the comfy bench.

"It certainly looks that way, well, minus the big mirror wall on the opposite of us... Why don't you start undressing yourself already sweetie? I will get my stuff from the counter and after that I will help you." Said Cynthia.

Jake looked at her confused. "Are you going to try out your stuff with me here in it?" He asked.

"Of course silly! It is a changing room, isn't it? And you have seen enough of Mommy this morning to know what she looks like, didn't you?" She said with a giggle.

Jake blushed. "Y-yea I guess so..."

Cynthia leaned forward and kissed him on his lips. "You are such a cutie; I'll be back in a bit."

Jake watched his mother leave and sighed to himself. That simple kiss was enough to make his cock throb from excitement. The way his mother was so casual about it amazed him, in the past she had always been shy and she would certainly never do something like this.

Jake had managed to get rid of his shirt and pants when his mother returned, now only clothed in his boxers he waited for his mother to help him.

"Oh, you managed to get rid of your pants yourself? You really are getting handy darling." Said Cynthia.

"Told you." Answered Jake before he noticed the small bag his mother had with her.

"I thought you were going to try out clothes as well?" Asked Jake.

Cynthia looked at him I smiled. "I am, but first I want to try out these other things I ordered. Do you mind if I try them on before I help you?" She asked.

"Go ahead, I'm comfy sitting here and we got the time."

Cynthia smiled at him before she started to undress. First she kicked of her heels before wiggling out of her tight knee length skirt.

Jake watched his mother without letting his eyes linger, the more naked she got the more attention he had for her.

Cynthia could see her son watching her in the mirror, she had a sly grin on her face realizing that he was fully focused on her. She felt her pussy tingle from excitement.

She removed her blouse slowly, giving her son some sort of striptease. She loved teasing her boy and enjoyed it when he was so focused on her.

She then unclasped her bra and pulled the straps down her arm.

"Uh Mom..." Gaspd Jake softly as he felt his cock harden by the second.

"Just... Watch Mommy baby..." Said Cynthia seductively as she removed her bra and went straight to her panties.

His mother was naked before Jake knew it, from behind he had the perfect view of her soft round ass and tight pussy, while the mirror showed her glorious breasts in full view.

Cynthia licked her lips as she saw her son's cock tenting in his boxers but said nothing to him. She leaned forward to pick up the small bag, giving her son a perfect view of her bald pussy that was slowly moistening.

"Could you close your eyes for me baby? Mommy wants to show you something. Something she has bought specially for you..." Asked Cynthia with a grin on her face.

"S-sure." Said Jake softly before doing as his mother told. He was glad that the changing room was at the end of the store and that it had a door built in.

After a minute of two of different sounds his mother spoke to him.

"You can look now darling; I hope that you will like this... But I'm sure that it will..." Said his mother again with a very seductive voice.

Jake opened his eyes and was greeted with a sight to behold. His cock almost ripped through his boxers of the image that burned into his brain.

His mother was wearing black see-through stockings attached to a black garter belt. She had combined this with a black lace set of lingerie, a small bra that barely kept her breasts from spilling out was see-through and so was the tiny thong that covered her now moist pussy. To top it off she had her heels back on.

"Mhmmm... I think my baby likes Mommy's outfit, doesn't he?" She purred while standing in a sexy pose, ogling her son's rock-hard cock that was now coating his boxers with precum.

"M-Mom... It looks... Really, really good on you..." Whispered Jake nervously.

Cynthia started to giggle. "I can see that baby, just look at that fat cock of yours throbbing so wildly... Do you want Mommy to... Help you with your problem?" She whispered quietly.

"I... in h-here Mom?" Gulped Jake.

"Yes baby, Mommy is going to help you right here and now... Mommy really wants to help you... Right... Now." Said Cynthia as she got onto her knees in front of her heavy breathing son.

She slowly pulled Jake's boxers down until his hard-throbbing cock sprang free with full force, a spurt of precum squirted out of his cock slit and onto her face.

Cynthia giggled again while she licked her son's precum that landed close to the corner of her mouth. "I would say that Mommy picked out the perfect set for you... Didn't she baby?"

Jake gulped and nodded, awaiting what his mother's next move would be.

Cynthia felt her pussy leaking juices down her thighs, they were going to make love in a public place. The store was filled with a few customers before they came in and the idea of them plus Maggie so close around excited her like never before.

She leaned forward and placed her saliva coated tongue on her son's throbbing shaft, with one smooth movement she licked all the way up to his cockhead.

"Oh Mom!" Moaned Jake.

Jake was nervous and afraid of getting caught, but deep inside he wanted his mother to go further with what they were doing. Much, much further.

Cynthia's eyes were locked with his when she opened her willing mouth and took her son's cock about halfway into it. The taste stimulated her body even further, her nipples became diamond hard and her pussy pulsed with lust.

She slowly bobbed up and down on her son's thick cock. With every movement she twirled her tongue around his shaft and cockhead while letting out lust filled moans that vibrated more stimulation onto Jake.

She wasn't able to take it all the way in like Casey did, but her experience made up for the lack of a deep throat action.

Jake was hypnotized by his mother's bright blue eyes as she bobbed up and down on his cock, his hands slowly reached for her impressive bosom and in a matter of seconds he was kneading her soft flesh.

"Mhmmm!" Moaned Cynthia as she felt her son playing with her sensitive breasts which made her work his cock a little bit faster and deeper. One of her hands was now stimulating her pussy, rubbing her fingers over her wet slit while the other caressed her son's thigh.

The changing room was filled with slurping and sucking sounds accompanied by heavy breathing and soft moans. Both mother and son knew they had to dial down their volume to prevent them from getting caught in their incestuous act.

"Oooh Mom... I love you!" Moaned Jake.

Those three simple words made Cynthia's body shudder with excitement. Her pussy juice dripped onto floor creating a small

puddle of female sweetness. Her nipples stung every time Jake brushed against them while he assaulted her pillowy like tit flesh.

She kept on sucking her son's hard cock with everything she got, but she did it in such a way to not overly stimulate her son. She wanted more, just like he had on his mind.

After a couple minutes more of her sucking and him caressing her tits she let go of her son's hard cock with a loud plop. A string of saliva hung between her mouth and his coated cockhead.

"Mhmmm... You are sooo tasty baby, did you like Mommy's mouth on your big cock?"

"Yes Mom... God, you feel so good and you are so sexy like this. I still can't believe how much you opened up after this morning."

Cynthia smiled seductively and licked her precum coated lips again. "Mommy can be really naughty if she is in the mood, especially together with my stud of a son." She purred.

She wrapped her soft hand around Jake's cock and slapped the top of her tits with it, his precum splattered over them, giving them a shiny coat.

"How about we give this new bra a 'test drive' darling?" She purred again.

"W-What do you mean Mom?" Asked Jake confused.

Cynthia giggled again. "Let Mommy show you... Be a good boy and hold that impressive tool of yours up and ready baby." She asked.

Jake held his fingers around his girth to steady his cock as it stood up and proud, waiting for his mother's next move.

Cynthia spat her saliva into the cleavage of her tight pushed together breasts and moved her body up a little until Jake's tall standing cock was directly under her tits.

With one quick movement she plunged her large bust down onto her son's cock which now penetrated deep into her tit pussy. His cock was being mashed together by her soft mountains of flesh and her spit helped with easy entry.

"OOOOH MO-!" Grunted Jake before he quickly placed a hand for his mouth to cover his dialed up voice. He experienced something he had never felt before; it was like he entered a tight virgin pussy but only this time it was his mother's treasured pair of tits.

"Oooh baby yes... Moan for Mommy, show her how much you like Mommy's big tits!" Purred Cynthia.

Because of the bra she had no need to push her breasts together, her son's cock was literally trapped between her fun bags.

She placed her hands on her son's legs and started moving her body up and down in a steady pace. "Look at it baby, look at that big cock going in and out of your mother's tit sandwich." She panted.

Squishy sucking and slurping noises roamed the small changing room as Jake was being assaulted by his mother's tight, soft tits. His precum spurted and puddled out of his cockhead each time the tip appeared at the entrance of her tight fleshy trap.

"Mommy's body is for you baby, all of me is for you to claim, coat and cum on! Yes, it feels so good baby!" Moaned Cynthia with delight. Her pussy squirted small spurts of nectar every time her son's angry erupting cockhead came into view.

Jake kept on covering his mouth as he moaned from pleasure, he was watching the woman that gave him birth going hard on his cock with her sexy, erotic mature body.

Cynthia's skin burned each time she went up and down on her son's cock, a trail of saliva and precum ran through her cleavage along her son's shaft and her tit flesh. The combined stream of juices seeped

out of the tight fit at the end and trickled down her son's cum filled balls.

Mother and son were now fully focused on each other, Cynthia wanted to please her son in every way possible and Jake felt the need for him to stand up, throw his mother on her back and fuck the everlasting shit out of her. Of course for him this was not a possibility so he kept on enjoying his mother's fierce actions.

"Oh baby! So, so goood, Mommy... Ugh... Mommy wants... Oh baby yes!" Moaned Cynthia loud while she looked up deep into her son's eyes. Saliva drooled out of the corners of her mouth while her tits bounced up and down onto her son's hard, throbbing cock.

A few minutes of intense tit fucking went by before Cynthia couldn't take it anymore.

With a loud suction sounding slurp her impressive breasts separated from her son's cock. While standing up she ripped off the lace bra, freeing her shiny coated tits from their entrapment. She then pulled the moistened thong to the side and bared her juice leaking, tight shaven cunt to Jake.

Jake was surprised by the sudden action. His mother's face was blushed, she was panting and breathing heavy, her legs trembled and her pussy was leaking and dripping wetness out of excitement. She then softly spoke to him.

"Baby please... Please let Mommy... Put it in! I want it... Mommy wants her baby's big, hard cock inside of her hungry pussy! Please baby please!"

Jake gulped. Was this the moment that his mother and him would go full incest? Completing the taboo circle and sharing their intense love for each other together? Here, inside a public changing room in a clothing store that had several customers in it at this very moment?

He couldn't deny his own lust for his sexy, cute mother anymore. He didn't care about the consequences if they would get caught. He wanted his mother and he wanted her now, every inch of her perfect, sexy body.

Jake reached out and took his mother's hands, he slowly pulled her forward until she was standing in front of him.

"I want you Mom... I want you now... Please!" He moaned.

Cynthia eyes teared up a little as her son gave her the okay. She straddled his lap facing him and slowly placed her willing cunt above his rock-hard cock. Her juices trickled and dribbled down onto it, wetting it even more than it already was.

"I love you baby, I love you so much!" She whispered with her excited voice.

"Me too Mom, please, let us make love." Whispered Jake back.

Cynthia nodded and slowly lowered her onto her son's tall standing prick. She squealed when she felt her son's cock spreading her soaked pussy lips and entering her cunt. Inch for inch it swallowed him deeper inside, her tight walls clamping around his cockhead and shaft.

Jake was in heaven, his mother's tight juicy cunt swallowed his cock with such a force like he never felt before. Although he had sex with Jenny before, she was nowhere this good feeling like his own mother. It was like they were shaped for each other.

And then he reached her deepest part. Cynthia felt her son's cock pressing against her cervix, her own son was the perfect fit for her. She threw her arms around his neck and buried her big tits in his face as she felt her body starting to convulse.

"Mwooaah! Ooooh baby! Ooooh Mommy's... Mhmmooaah! CUMM-" Her scream of pleasure was interrupted by her own son who mashed his lips against hers, kissing her hard to prevent her from screaming a storm and alarming the whole shop of what they were doing.

His mother's body started to buck and shudder as she came hard on his cock, her juices seeped and squirted out of her tight invaded pussy entrance and coated his balls, half of the bench and the floor under them with an impressive amount of their combined juices.

Jake held his mother tight as she was riding out her orgasm, not letting go of her hungry mouth that kissed him back with full force.

Another couple of minutes passed before his mother finally came to her senses again.

"Oh God... Baby, it's so... Incredible, it's perfect... Us together." She moaned as she kissed her son again.

"You okay Mom?" Asked Jake softly after the kiss, still a bit concerned.

She started to giggle. "Oh darling, Mommy is fine. I just never experienced such an amazing orgasm before." She gave him another kiss before looking at him seductively again. "Now it's Mommy's time to make you feel good sweetie." She purred.

Jake felt his mother slowly pushing herself up and down onto his cock, his tight grasped cock was now fucking in and out of her juicy pussy.

"Oh Mom! You feel so good! Please fuck me Mom!" He moaned.

"Oh yes! My baby's hard cock, perfectly fit for Mommy's pussy!" She moaned back.

She sank her body up and down her son's body with as much pressure as possible, his thick cock penetrated into her and managed to hit all her sensitive spots in the process. Their bodies softly slapped against each other and every thrust was met with a squirt of juices coming out of the place where they were connected.

"I love you Mom!" Moaned Jake again before one hand grabbed his mother's juicy ass and kneaded the cheek flesh, with his other hand he shoved his mother's tits into his face and then assaulted them with his mouth, licking the flesh and sucking on her hard nipples.

"Oh baby yesss! Use Mommy's body! My pussy, my ass and tits! Every part is for you now! Mommy loves you too baby!" Gasp and moaned Cynthia with lust, totally lost in the pleasure her son is giving her.

Mother and son were now a full-fledged incest couple. Jake attacked his mother's body with everything he had and Cynthia rode her son's rod with all the lust and love in the world. They kept up the same motions for a long ten minutes that seemed to last forever.

**KNOCK! KNOCK! KNOCK!**

"Cynthia? Is everything alright inside of there? Do you need any help with Jake? You two have been inside for a while now."

Cynthia and Jake froze in fear when they heard the knocks on the door accompanied by Maggie's worried sounding voice.

Because of the sudden situation and the chance of getting caught Cynthia pussy clamped even harder around her son's cock, so hard that she noticed that Jake was about to scream from pleasure. She quickly pushed her tits harder against his face, making sure that's his sounds were muffled. She too felt the rising urge to cum again.

"Ooh... Oh Maggie... N-no everything is alright... Uh, Jake is just being picky with checking out his clothes... And changing them takes a lot more time because of his condition... Ha-ha." She nervously answered while trying to prevent herself from moaning.

It took a little before Maggie answered. "Well... Okay then, but remember, if you need any help then just come to me, okay?" She said.

"Y-yes I... I will come to you if we need any help!" Cynthia quickly answered again.

"Alright, good luck then!" Maggie answered with a chirpy voice.

Cynthia listened to her walk off as both she and Jake were in total silence, Jake then softly bit on his mother's hard nipple.

She let out a short yelp before she looked back at her son. "You naughty boy! Don't scare your mother like that!" They both started to laugh softly before Cynthia gave Jake another big kiss.

"Goddamn Mom you almost ripped my cock off when Maggie banged on the door." Said Jake.

She started to giggle again. "It was because of the chance of getting caught, for some reason it excited me even more..." She then started to gyrate her hips slowly, getting themselves back into what they were doing before they got interrupted.

"Let's finish this baby... Mommy wants to feel your thick cum inside of her pussy!" She then started to slam herself even harder down onto her son's rock-hard cock. Jake went back to sucking his mother's big tits and soon they were back at it again like nothing happened.

Cynthia felt her son's cock banging against her cervix every time she slammed down on his cock. The room was now filled with loud squishy slapping sounds and heavy breathing, they had to finish their incestuous coupling before they would be interrupted again.

Their sweaty bodies rubbed against each other as they fucked like animals, wanting to make each other cum at the same time, Finish their forbidden incestuous act with a bang.

Cynthia's ass rippled with each slam and colored red from their intense pounding, her big swinging tits were coated with her son's saliva as his greedy mouth feasted on them. Their combined juices squirted and splattered around. They were a mess and so was their surroundings, the newly renovated changing room was properly being tested for fucking.

Jake started to groan and moan louder every time his mother came down on him with full force, he could feel her pussy sucking vacuum around his cock as if it wanted to squeeze every single drop of cum out of him. Cynthia was moaning just as loud as her son, her eyes were closed and her body rammed down like she was on auto-pilot. After five more minutes of hard, intense fucking they both felt the need for cumming.

Jake separated himself from his mother's tits with a loud plop. "Mom It's coming... I'm going to cum soon!" He panted.

Cynthia noticed her son's cock throbbing more wildly and expanding as soon as he had let go of her tits. Her own body also started to softly buck and tremble, reminding her that she was not far off her second orgasm herself.

"Kiss me baby! Kiss me when you fill Mommy full of your thick son semen! Do it baby! Cum inside Mommy's cum wanting cunt!" She panted back as she looked him deep in the eyes.

Jake then pulled his mother even closer as she slammed down onto him for one last time. As soon their mouths hungrily smashed together they both exploded from their intense fucking.

Shot after shot of thick male mating liquid filled Cynthia's womb, her own son's child birthing seed filled her to the brim. The feeling of getting blasted full of cum resulted in Cynthia cumming all over her son's orgasming cock. Both their orgasm liquids started to squeeze and squirt out of the tight gap at the entrance were they were bonded together.

Mother and son had reached the end of their forbidden coupling, both kept on kissing as their climaxes washed away after a while.

Finally, they came down and decided that it was time to leave.

Cynthia stood up slowly and giggled, her head was spinning and she still felt a bit dizzy. "You really did a number on me darling..." She panted.

Jake, out of breath himself, smiled at her as he watched his cum running down his mother's legs. Her pussy was puffy and red, totally glazed with his and her own cum. His cock was pretty much in the same state; it had turned soft but still throbbed a bit from the aftershock.

"I have no words Mom... This was incredible, YOU were incredible... God, I love you!" He panted back.

Cynthia smiled and wobbled forward, leaning in to give her son another big kiss because of his kind words.

They then both looked around the changing room.

"Say, how are we going to clean this mess up Mom? I don't think you got our mop with you in your bag?" he laughed.

"Mhm... Well I already bought the lingerie that you just had the privilege of seeing in full glory, I just put these back into the bag, soaked and all..." Said his mother.

Cynthia then looked at the pile of different clothes they picked out for Jake to try. "I think I found some sponges, but this means that we aren't quite done shopping yet darling."

They both started to laugh, now faced with the task to clean up after their coupling without trying to draw any attention to what had happened.

After another half hour or so of cleaning, getting rid of the evidence, changing back into their own clothes and collecting the same ones

they intended to buy, they finally reached the end of their shopping adventure.

An adventure that mother and son would never forget.

\*\*\*\*\*

"So, how was your day together?" Asked Casey as she took a big bite from her Chinese noodles.

"Exhausting... But fun!" Said Cynthia with a big grin on her face, she winked at Jake when Casey was focused on her food.

Casey sighed. "I could go for a fun day... This client I had was awful, change here, change there, I swear I was on the verge of hurting him after a while... And now I'm pooped, I can't wait to take a trip upstairs to visit my lovely bed." She said after a yawn.

Cynthia yawned too. "Same here sweetie, although our day together was fun it also has taken its toll on me, I wouldn't mind exploring dreamland myself." She added.

"Why don't you two go upstairs and relax, sleep or whatever you want to do after diner? I will clean up." Suggested Jake. "I promised Debby to wait for her until she got home."

Casey stood up and walked up to Jake, she then gave him a big kiss on his cheek before placing her dirty plate into the dishwasher. "You, dear little brother, are a lifesaver."

Jake laughed with a smirk on his face. "Just helping the lovely ladies close to me, it's no biggie."

Casey then giggled herself. "You certainly are good at 'helping' your lovely ladies brother dear."

She then gave Cynthia a kiss too before she trailed off to the stairs. "Thanks for the food Mom, and you too Jake, Love you both."

"Love you too darling, have a good sleep and we will see you tomorrow morning." Said Cynthia as she watched her eldest daughter slumping up the stairs.

"You sure you don't need any help baby?" Asked Cynthia.

"Nah Mom, it's alright. You are free to go; I will handle this stuff. And by the way, you do look a bit tired, I wonder why..." Said Jake with a smirk.

Cynthia giggled before standing up and walking over to Jake. She stood behind him before leaning over and running her hands down his chest while her large bust pressed into his back. "That's because

a certain naughty boy gave Mommy the best day of her life." She then whispered into his ear before giving him a big kiss on his cheek.

She yawned again. "I guess I will take your advice darling, don't forget to lock the door after Debby returns, will you?" She asked.

"No problem Mom, sweet dreams. See you tomorrow." Jake responded.

"Oh, I will certainly have sweet dreams... I love you honey, goodnight."

Jake watched his mother going upstairs the same way his older sister did earlier. He then began to clean the kitchen without any rush as he was pretty tired himself.

After the kitchen was dealt with he wheeled himself into the living room, got out of his wheelchair and plopped down into the corner of the couch to watch some television. After some time, his eyes became heavy and he slowly drifted off.

\*\*\*\*\*

"Heya! Anybody still alive in this house?" Said Debby with a cheerful voice as she entered through the front door.

She noticed that there was light coming from the living room so somebody had to be up.

"Ya'll can answer you know." She said after a few seconds while closing the front door. She then walked towards the light, her heels clicking on the wooden floor to make sure she was being heard.

She was greeted with a snoozing Jake in front of the television. She started to giggle. "Awww, cutie big brother probably had a tiring day. But I can't let him sleep here." She said to herself.

She then positioned herself in front of him, turned around and let her body fall down onto his lap.

"Ooompfhh!" Blurted Jake as he woke up from the sudden impact against his chest. A soft blonde ponytail wiggled back and forth against his face and he could hear a very familiar voice giggling.

"Wakey wakey big brother!" Said Debby again with her cute, cheerful voice.

Jake now fully awake, sought revenge and attacked his little sister with a tickling barrage. "Take this, you sneaky little minx, how can you wake your poor brother like this!"

Debby squealed and giggled as her brother tickled her. She buried herself tighter against his chest, trying to deflect as many tickles as possible.

After a while they were out of breath and both slumped back into the couch. Jake folded his arms around his little sister's waist and held her tight.

"Jeez Deb, that's one way to wake me up!" He said with a tired voice.

"That's what you get for falling asleep in front of the television silly, I guess you had a busy day?" Spoke Debby also tired from their actions.

"You have no idea... It was fun, but exhausting. Mom took me to the park and shopping. A full day of wheeling around does tire me out." And some other 'performances' that Jake did that day but could not talk about.

"Gosh, that sounds like fun. Next time I will surely be home so I can come along with ya'll." Said Debby slightly disappointed.

"But enough of my day, how was yours at Lisa's Deb?"

"Oh you know, girly stuff and everything. Nothing too interesting for you."

Jake noticed his little sister's outfit. A short tank top and a matching frilly short skirt, on her cute little feet a pair of open high heels. She looked more girly than she usually did.

"I can see that it was 'girly'. I like your clothes Deb, makes you look even more cuter than you already are." Said Jake.

Debby felt her heart beating faster after her brother's compliment and she started to blush. "Thank you bro, something else than my usual sporty attire, right?" She said softly.

They both went quite for a while, only hearing each other breath softly and feeling each other's bodies close.

Debby then spoke up quietly. "Jake, can I ask you something?"

Jake snapped out of his silence. "Sure, ask anything you want." He responded.

"Well... You know how Lisa and me have been preparing for our annual sports gala at school?" She asked.

"How could I not? You are always excited about those events, but why do you ask?" Jake responded.

"Wellll... This year we are requested to go with a partner, Lisa has her boyfriend but I... You know I'm not in a relationship... So I... Uh... I wondered if..." Debby got all nervous, her face flushed red.

"You wonder if I want to be your partner, right?" Asked Jake. Before she could answer he already spoke up. "Of course I will accompany my cute little sister; how could I say no to you?"

Debby turned around with a big smile and looked at him with her puppy dog eyes. "Really?!" She asked for a solid confirmation.

Jake simply nodded, she then leaped forward and gave her big brother a kiss full on the lips.

"Thank you, thank you, thank you! I love you Jake!" She said fully relieved.

"Ha-ha! Calm down Power Girl!" He responded with a laugh.

"So when is this gala?" He asked.

"It starts tomorrow evening!" She answered with her big, cute smile.

"Tomorrow? Well I have nothing so it's do-able for me, I even bought new clothes with some good looking blouses today so I'm all set." He said.

"I still have to get some things done tomorrow. Casey will help me buying a dress for the gala, Mom told me she would help me with my make-up, I wonder how much I should put on? What about my shoes? Should I go elegant or more sexy? I like sexy but I don't want to look too naughty, Lisa told me her boyfriend liked her sexy, maybe I should... Or not? And what about-" Debby had another one of her long lasting rambles so Jake closed her mouth with his finger.

She started to giggle again. "Gosh, I'm so sorry, I get so nervous when thinking about it!"

"Worry about that stuff tomorrow Deb." Said Jake.

Debby nodded and stood up, she stretched out her arms and yawned. "You are totally right bro, I should not be such a worry-wart and focus on that stuff tomorrow. Alright, I think it's time to embrace my beauty sleep." She said.

Jake then took her arm and pulled her back onto his lap.

"Eek!" She yelped with a high pitched voice as she fell down onto her brother's lap again.

Jake then folded one arm around her waist and rubbed his other onto her naked thigh.

Debby let out a soft moan as she felt her brother gently caressing her. "W-what's going on Jake." She asked nervously.

"Oh, I just remembered that you and I had some unfinished business from the last time we were together, didn't we, little sister?" He softly whispered before kissing the side of her neck.

Debby started to blush again and felt butterflies in her stomach. "We did... Didn't we? Ugh... Oh, I'm so sorry I forgot about that with everything that has been going on." She whispered back as she embraced her brother's gentle touch. She felt her pussy starting to react.

"And if I remember, my naughty little sister was the one that started it, didn't you, Deb?" He continued.

Debby threw her head back onto her brother's left shoulder, she put her own left arm on top of the one that was folded around her waist. With the other she pulled her brother's head tighter against her neck. "Y-Yes, little sis was being a naughty girl for her big brother." She moaned again.

"She was... And what do big brothers do to their naughty little sisters?" Teased Jake again.

"P-Punish... Them?" Asked Debby quietly with her cute voice.

As if she could read her brother's mind she spread her legs wider. Her exposed panties were now a damp, soaked mess as her cunt juices trickled out of her tight pussy from excitement. She then felt her brother's arm move until his fingers were on top of her panty covered pussy.

"Oooh, big brother... Please... Mhmmm... Touch me..." She begged.

Without saying anything Jake rubbed his fingers up and down his little sister's covered cunny, the sudden touch made her shook a little as she felt her brother's fingers gently scraping across her tight slit.

"Do you... Mhmmm... Do you think I'm sexy... Big brother?" She asked quietly while her body started to push against Jake's busy fingers.

"You have no idea how sexy you are Debby; can't you feel it? Can't you feel how I'm reacting to your lewd body right now?" Said Jake.

Debby felt her brother's cock poking against her ass, him clearly getting aroused by her.

"But my breasts are so small... I'm jealous of Mom and Casey, their bodies are developed so much more than mine..." She said, still being a little bit hard on herself.

"So what? That doesn't mean you are any less sexy... They might have bigger breasts but they don't have this." He responded. She then felt his other arm moving down and stroking her right ass cheek while his cock started to poke even harder against it.

"This tight, perfectly round trained ass of yours that I love so much. Don't ever say you are less sexy than other woman Deb, you are beautiful." He told her.

Being praised by her brother aroused Debby even more. She rotated her head to the right and started kissing her brother's lips softly, which he returned gladly. She gyrated her hips against her brother's fingers which were still busy with her pussy. She then slipped her tongue inside her brother's mouth which was greeted by his own.

Brother and sister were now fully focused on each other, their soft moans and her squishy pussy were the only things heard in the Wilson's living room. After ten minutes of cuddling, kissing and touching they separated their kiss.

"How about we finish what I started yesterday?" Moaned Debby softly as she focused her big bright blue eyes on those of her brother.

Jake only nodded and gave his little sister the okay. "We have to be quiet though, don't want to wake Mom and Casey from their sleep." He said.

"That would be something, wouldn't it?" Giggled Debby before she stood up again. Her fingers went to the waist bands of her panties and with one quick movement she pulled them down.

Jake noticed a long string of pussy juice that hung between his sister's tight little cunt and her soaked panties. He himself had pulled down his sweat pants far enough so that his cock was out of its tight situation. It stood proud and firm with a drop of precum forming at the tip.

Debby looked over her shoulder and bit her lip. "Mhmmm... BIG brother!" She moaned while shaking her perfect ass back and forth in front of him. Teasing her brother like an only a naughty little sister could.

She then dropped herself down onto her brother's lap again and spread her legs wide over his. Her wet pussy rested on top of his rock-hard cock shaft, her slick cunt lips immediately wrapped around the throbbing shaft as if it wanted to devour it.

"This feels soooo much better without those pesky clothes in the way." Panted Debby as she laid comfortably back against her brother's body, her head returned against his left shoulder before she playfully licked the side of his face.

She slowly grinded her soaking pussy on top of her brother's throbbing shaft, her juices slithered across it and ran down onto his

balls. "Oh big brother I love this feeling, doing this with you makes me feel so dirty!" She moaned while continuing to lick the side of his face.

"Then let me make it even more dirtier for you Deb." Responded Jake. He slid both of his hands under her short, braless tank top and mauled away at her perky breasts, clamping his fingers around her diamond-hard nipples. Though they were a lot smaller than his mother's or Casey's, they still managed to be a handful.

Debby threw her head back and moaned a lot louder, her hands gripping the couch because of the pleasure she felt. She loved the feeling of her brother gently playing with her breasts and hard nipples while his hard cock throbbed and softly slapped against her leaking pussy.

As a reaction she started to grind her tight pussy up and down along her brother's shaft. Jake's moans became louder as well when he felt his sister's juicy little cunt stroking his cock skin all the way up to his cockhead. The feeling of her pussy lips grasping around it felt so good that a small spurt of precum shot out of the tip each time she reached the underside of his cockhead.

Her cute, heavy breathing triggered him to kiss her full on the lips again. Debby's eyes shot open as she felt his soft lips and tongue invading her moaning mouth, she happily returned the kiss and both siblings started making out like lovers.

Every part of her body was being stimulated. The hard cock that pleased her pussy, her brother's big hands groping her breasts and nipples, her cute little mouth being invaded with love by his. She loved every second of their incestuous coupling.

After another five minutes of intimate brother/sister love Jake slid one hand out of Debby's tank top and down onto her erect clitoris, he stuck the hard nub between two fingers and started vibrating it.

"Mwwooaaah!" Moaned Debby loud, their busy mouths suddenly being separated from each other. Again she threw her head back from the intense pleasure, a long string of their combined saliva's hung between their gaping mouths.

"I have such a naughty little sister! I love seeing this side of you Deb, normally you are so cute and innocent, now you are a hot, dirty and sexy girl!" Teased Jake.

The words of her brother made Debby move her soaked cunt even faster over his shaft, it was now one slick, slippery wet mess. Her juicy liquids leaked down from the sides of it and coated his balls and the couch with a shiny female cum coat.

"Ugh!... It's because... Ooooh! Because of you... Big brother! I love you! This is only for you." She panted hard.

Both of them moaning loud now kept on going with their incestuous act. The sound of her squishy, juicy pussy slithering up and down her brother's fat cock was now roaming loud through the living room, her body even slapped softly against her brother's chest. Debby then turned it up a notch even further by moving one arm between her soaked thighs, her hand seeking her target.

"Mwwfffuucckkhh!" Moaned Jake loud with his mouth quickly closed to prevent him from waking the rest of the family. His sister had found her target and was now fondling his cunt juice covered balls.

Debby giggled through her heavy breathing. "Naughty brother attacks my clitty, Little sis attacks your balls." She softly whispered while licking her lips.

Jake still couldn't believe how his little sister acted when they were together like this, she, his usually preppy, cute and adorable little sister who was now one hell of a sexy vixen.

"Kiss me big brother! I want you everywhere! Kiss me, kiss me, kiss meeee!" She begged with her cute, innocent girly voice.

Not being able to resist her charms any longer he smashed his lips against hers once more. Brother and sister were now fully focused on pleasing each other without separating themselves again. As if they were telepathic they knew that the end was near.

Jake's totally cum coated cock started to throb wild and hard, his precum and his little sister's cum juice splattered all over their legs, hands, sex organs and the couch. Debby's body started to buck and tremble as she increased her grinding movement even faster. Their tongues battled with fury as their mouths refused to separate from each other.

Debby then moaned loudly into Jake's mouth, her eyes rolled back and her body slammed against his chest. He then felt stream after stream of warm liquid shooting over the length of his climax ready cock, even more ran down their legs and over his balls. Her body shook and trembled against him as drool seeped down the sides of her still tongue fucking mouth.

He then felt her squeezing his pulsing balls which resulted in him exploding. His cock throbbed wildly while spurt after spurt of thick potent seed shot all across the living room. It coated the coffee table in front of them, a few upwards spurts landed on his sister's spread legs and he even managed to hit the television stand with his final, far shooting jizz spurt.

It took a while before their bodies finally recovered from their unbelievable orgasms. Their mouths separated and Debby's body slid down even further, she laid her head on her brother's fast moving chest and started to pant hard. Jake threw his head back and made the same noises as his little sister. With one hand he reached for hers and intertwined their fingers, Debby squeezed him back hard, letting him know that she was okay but still unable to speak. It

took another five minutes before they finally regained their breath and strength.

Debby pulled her legs up onto the couch and cuddled up against her brother, Jake placed his arms over her small frame and held her tight as he too slumped further down the couch.

"I love you big brother." Whispered Debby to him.

Jake kissed the top of her head before whispering back. "I love you too Deb."

The young couple then slowly drifted away together in a deep sleep. They were so tired after their incestuous love making that they didn't even bother to clean the living room, which also still reeked of sex.

Cynthia closed her bathing robe and scooped up the puddle of female cum under her with a towel as she giggled to herself. "I knew it."

She slowly walked back up the stairs before turning around and giving her son and youngest daughter a final look. "You are one lucky brother darling." She whispered to herself with a smile.

\*\*\*\*\*

*And that's the end of chapter two! I'm glad that I managed to finish it earlier than expected due to my tight schedule. Please rate and comment if you would like to do so! I always appreciate it! Private messages are also appreciated; I enjoy getting responses from my readers!*

*Chapter three has no release date yet, with the busy work days and the upcoming holidays I won't have very much time to write at all. But don't worry! Chapter three will come eventually, so please stay tuned for the next entry in this series!*

## Chapter 3

*This story is part of a series, please start reading chapter one before going through this if you are new to it!*

*Chapter three of My Mom and Sisters are my Nurses has finally arrived! So sit back, relax and enjoy it!*

\*\*\*\*\*

I watched them.

I watched their beautiful naked bodies slowly crawling up to me.

Mom to the left, Casey to my right and Debby between my legs.

Their eyes sparkled with lust and love, their smiles bright as ever.

"Someone is happy to see us." Purred my mother as she pressed her fleshy mounds of joy against the left side of my chest, she then started to kiss my neck with soft little pecks.

"You wanted this, didn't you little brother? All three of us, together at the same time." Whispered Casey into my right ear before she started to gently nibble on my earlobe, her impressive rack also pressing into me.

I then felt two soft little hands wrapping around my already towering man meat, I looked towards it to see my little sister giving me a very naughty look, she licked her lips and spoke.

"Only the three of us are allowed to make you feel like this, to love you in way that only your sisters and mother can. We will be together forever, big brother."

She wrapped her soft little mouth around the tip of my cock, using her tongue to tease me, almost torturing me with an insane technique that I would have never expected to come from her.

Mom and Casey started to giggle as they heard me moan, they both threw one of their legs over mine, their moist pussies rubbing up and down my thighs. As they rubbed up and down they started to assault me with a barrage of kisses.

"Tonight we are going to please you in every way possible darling." Said my mother between her kisses.

"Tonight we will serve you in any way you want little brother." Said Casey after my mother spoke.

Debby released her mouth from my cock with a loud plop and licked her lips once again before speaking.

"Tonight we are going to make you cum, as many times you want big brother."

She plunged her mouth down onto my cock before I could even respond. I was being swallowed to the brim by my sweet, cute little sister. She looked up to me with those blue, piercing eyes of her when she reached rock-bottom. Her sights were set on making me, her big brother cum.

I moaned hard now, already reaching the urge to start spewing out my seed into one of my family members mouth. The girls weren't lying, they are going to make me cum, they want to make me cum.

I threw my hands onto my mother's and Casey's ass, I kneaded them with full content. If they were going to make me cum, then I would return that favor by any means possible.

I could hear them both moan now, and Debby was doing the same as her voice made my cock vibrate with pleasure. Tonight was going to be our night, the four of us together, engaged in a forbidden, taboo love fest. I closed my eyes and smiled, I loved my family.

\*\*\*\*\*

BEEP BEEP BEEP BEEP BEEP BEEP!

Jake's eyes popped open as soon the loud beeping noise started to penetrate his ears. He looked to his left and could see his cellphone screen lighting up, he quickly grabbed it and turned off the alarm.

"What the hell? I'm one-hundred percent sure that I didn't leave it over there and I certainly did not set my alarm." He said to himself before letting out a yawn.

He then noticed that somebody had sent him a message, he swept his finger over the screen to be greeted by a picture of his mother blowing him a kiss. Under the picture it said; "Clean up the mess before we come down, you two made quite a scene last night. -xxx-Mom."

"She and her super hearing... Well, guess the cat is out of the bag now, Mom knows that my relationships with both my sisters have reached a point of no return. At least she isn't mad about it, I thought she would freak out if she would see me with Debby." He mumbled to himself.

"Mhm... Speaking of Debby." Said Jake as he looked down.

His little sister was curled up like a cat, her head on his legs, softly snoozing without a care in the world. Jake smiled to himself, even asleep she was such a cute girl.

"No wonder she always sleeps till late on the weekends, you would need a bomb to wake her up."

Jake started to poke her softly, she had to wake up to help him with cleaning another incestuous crime-scene filled with their 'evidence'.

"Deb... Come on Debby, wake up sleepyhead!" He whispered loud.

After a few more pokes and whispers she started to slowly wakeup.

"Ughhh... Sleeeepy." She yawned as her eyes started to open a little.

"Finally... Come on you little minx, we have to clean up our eh... stuff." Said Jake.

Debby rubbed her eyes before pulling herself up by using Jake's shoulders. "Oh, hi big brother!" She said with a giggle before straddling his lap further. She leaned forward and gave him a big kiss on his lips, she then started to rub her soft cheek against his. "I loooooove you big brother." She purred.

Jake started to laugh softly. "Jesus Deb, you really are one of a kind!" He said while enjoying his little sister's affection.

"Oh my gosh! Your legs... and mine... and this couch! They are all yucky!" She said after a while, sticking her tongue out a little.

"Yeah, exactly. I do assume that you still remember what we did last night, dear sister?" Said Jake.

Debby started to blush, she then gave her brother another big kiss on his lips. "How could I ever forget that? I loved every second of it!" She said proudly.

"You and me both Deb, but now we have to clean this mess and ourselves, Don't want Mom or Casey catch the room, and us in this state."

Debby nodded as she looked around the room. "Wow, we really did make a mess, didn't we?" She giggled. "Say how late is it?"

"Seven in the morning, since Casey and Mom are both free we should be able to get this done easily. They probably will be downstairs around nine." Answered Jake.

"Seven... In the morning?!" Said Debby with a grumpy look. She then let herself slide down her brother's legs before placing her head back on them where they were before she woke up. "Gimme... an extra half hour... Little sisters need their beauty sleeps..." She yawned, trying to fall back asleep.

Jake shook his head. "No no little minx, it's time to clean... UP!" He said to her before attacking her with another tickle barrage.

"Eek!" Yelped Debby, just like she did last night, she then started to giggle again. "Okay! Okay! I give up! You win big brother!" She giggled while rolling around on Jake's legs.

Jake stopped his attack and smiled at her. "Good! How about this, I do the couch, and you do our clothes and the uh... 'Involved surroundings'?"

"Alright, let's do this! Let's get this place cleaned up so good that it will even match Mom's cleaning skills!" Said his sister as she stood up from the couch. "But before that..." She added.

Debby turned around and took her brother's face into her soft hands. Once more she leaned forward and gave him another big kiss, but this one took longer and was more passionate than the two kisses before. "I love you Jake." She whispered after they separated from the long lasting kiss.

Jake looking deep into her deep electric-blue eyes that sparkled with love. "I love you too Debby." He whispered back.

She started to smile again. "Alright, enough of our lovey-dovey stuff!" Said Debby as she started to walk towards the kitchen. "I will get some cleaning supplies for you so you can start."

"I thought that WE just agreed to clean together?" Asked Jake slightly confused.

"Well somebody has to sneak upstairs to get us some fresh clothes, and to get rid of the ones that we got dirty." Answered his sister.

"Mhm, fair point, I probably would make too much noise and wake them up in the process." Thought Jake to himself.

He simply nodded and waited for his sister to bring him the cleaning utilities.

They both started to clean up the livingroom after Debby had sneaked upstairs to bring back fresh clothing for them to wear, it took them around one-and-a-half hour to get rid of all their 'evidence'. Debby and Jake were surprised by the amount of damage they had done.

"Finally!" Yawned Debby as she stretched out.

"Let's never do that again downstairs, next time we should do one of our adventures in our bedrooms instead of here, would save us a lot of unnecessary cleaning up." Mumbled Jake to himself, loud enough for his sister to hear.

Debby started to blush again. "Next... Time?" She thought to herself while feeling her pussy reacting to her brother's words.

Jake then looked for the time on his phone. "Half past eight... Deb, I'm going to make breakfast for all of us, I should have enough time to do so." He spoke to his sister while wheeling himself into the kitchen.

"Alrighty! Do you mind if I take a shower? I mean, do you need help or something?" Asked Debby.

"Nah, go ahead. I've done this before." Answered Jake.

"Okay, see you in a bit then!" Responded Debby with a cheerful voice before going upstairs.

Jake worked on their breakfast while Debby had her morning shower. He felt good this morning, thinking about how the relationships evolved with the three most important woman in his life. He smiled as he prepared breakfast, even humming the same song that he heard his mother do so the day before. After everything they went through he finally felt at rest and happy once again.

After a while Jake heard someone entering the kitchen behind him, barefoot sounds that walked across the kitchen tiles came closer to him with each step, before he knew it he felt a generous set of heavy

breasts pressing against the back of his head, followed by a pair of soft hands that ran down his chest.

"Good morning darling." Whispered Cynthia close to his ear before kissing her son's cheek from the side.

Jake took one of his mother's soft hands and placed a kiss on top of it. "Good morning Mom, thanks for setting my alarm yesterday."

"You really have a thing for your sisters and me, don't you?" Giggled Cynthia as she pressed her breasts harder against her son.

Jake laughed too. "Isn't it the same the other way around?" He said. "By the way, how did you know about me and Debby also... You know, being close?"

"Well first of all, you two became very vocally after Deb returned last night. Just like before with Casey I managed to 'observe' both of you in action. I already had a strong feeling that my dear daughters had a knack for their brother, all the way through your childhoods. Mothers can feel something like that darling, just seeing you and your sisters together was enough for me to see that there was something more. Debby couldn't be far behind with her true feelings after Casey returned, and especially after what happened to you." Explained Cynthia.

"So you are not mad that Debby and me are also getting closer together?" Asked Jake.

Cynthia sighed softly. "I do have a weak spot for her since she is my youngest... But when I see how happy she is now... I can't change the feelings she has for you, just like the ones me and Casey have. Look Jake, all I want for us is to be happy and if that means us being together like this than I fully support it."

Jake turned his wheelchair so he was facing his mother, she took his hands and intertwined her fingers with his. "Sweetie, I can tell something is bothering you."

He nodded softly and spoke. "I'm just worried how both of them would react if they found out that we have something too Mom, or that they find out that their sister also has something more with the brother they love."

"I have no doubt that they will find out eventually, but I will talk face-to-face with them before that will happen, just us three girls together. I really doubt that they won't understand it though, their feelings will remain the same and truthfully, deep down I already think they know about each other." Answered Cynthia with a smile while squeezing her hands.

Jake smiled back, his mother always knew how to reassure him.

"Morning." Yawned a still sleepy Casey as she slumped into the kitchen.

Cynthia let go of Jake's hands and turned around. "Good morning sweetheart." She said with the same smile on her face before turning her attention to the coffee machine.

Casey smiled back and walked past her mother towards Jake. Her only pieces of clothing were small panties and lace bra that showed off her perfect curves. Once in front of him she took his head in her hands and gave him a big kiss full on the lips. "Good morning little brother." She whispered after their passionate kiss. She then turned around, wiggled her cute ass seductively and joined her mother at the coffee machine.

"Did you sleep well honey?" Asked Cynthia while gathering coffee cups.

"Like a baby, I was out for the count when I entered my lovely bed." Responded Casey.

Cynthia giggled. "You had a long day, so that is understandable. Any plans for today, other than giving Deb a ride to Maggie's store?"

"Honestly Mom, I think I'm going to do absolutely nothing after that, maybe help Debby with her dress before she and Jake go off to that gala. But other than that, relax time for Casey."

"Say, how do you know about Debby and me going to her gala?" Asked Jake as he wheeled himself towards the kitchen table. "She asked me to go with her last night while you were asleep, don't tell me you became a psychic overnight."

Casey giggled as she sat down besides Jake at the kitchen table, she handed over his coffee cup and took a sip of her own before speaking. "Who else was she going to take? The only guy she is fond of is you Jake, besides, I think it's cute! Heck, if I was in her shoes I would probably have done the same." She said with a grin.

"That makes three of us." Spoke Cynthia as she sat down on the opposite side of her son and daughter. "Who wouldn't want to be together with such a handsome young man." She then gave Jake a wink.

Casey simply nodded before placing her hand on top of her brother's. "Yes... Who wouldn't..." She whispered while looking Jake in the eyes with her gaze full of love and lust.

Cynthia quietly observed both her children as they stared into each other's eyes, she felt her pussy tingle with excitement. Simply seeing her children like this aroused her greatly.

"Ya'll know that I heard everything, dontcha?" Came a voice from behind them.

Debby walked in with a towel wrapped around her hair and a bathrobe just like her mother's. Her face was slightly red from blushing.

"So what? We all know you are head over heels when it comes to Jake. You probably can't wait for tonight Deb, a romantic gala together with our dear brother!" Teased Casey with a grin on her face.

The teasing words of her sister made Debby's face even more flushed. "As a matter of fact, I am indeed looking forward to it." Mumbled Debby as she took a seat next to her mother. She noticed her older sister's hand on her brother's and felt a tingle of jealousy running through her body. "You are probably just jelly that I get to go to a gala with Jake." She sneered back.

Jake looked back and forth between his sisters, he felt Casey's hand squeezing his after Debby's response.

"Alright girls, enough teasing. Casey, you know that the yearly gala is important for your little sister. And you, young lady, don't forget that your big sister is sweet enough to help you out." Spoke Cynthia with her stern, motherly voice.

As always, their mother managed to diffuse the situation.

"I... I'm sorry Casey, it's just... You know that this thing is important for me." Spoke Debby softly, looking at her sister with big, apologizing eyes.

Casey blushed slightly and smiled back at her. "I know... And I'm going to make sure that my little sister is going to be the hottest, cutest girl at the gala!"

Both girls were now giggling while Jake and Cynthia simply smiled.

"So, are you looking for anything specific? Asked their mother after a little while. "I remember that when I was your age that I always wanted the most eye-catching dress there was available."

"Mhm... I donno. I want something cute, but slightly... Sexy at the same time I guess. I already know the heels that I will be wearing so I only need a perfect dress to match them." Responded Debby.

"I called Maggie yesterday and she told me that there was a brand new selection of different dresses at the store, surely we will find something that will fit your description." Added Casey.

"Mom and me bought clothes yesterday, the clothes that I will be wearing are fairly dark so maybe it would be a good idea to look for something similar?" Said Jake.

"Why don't you go with them honey?" Asked Cynthia. "I think you need a slightly darker suit jacket with those jeans you wanted to wear. It's not a problem to change the one we bought, Maggie is easy going."

Casey softly punched her brother's arm. "The more, the merrier. I assume you have no problem to go shopping with your dear sisters?" She asked.

"As long as it doesn't take hours then I'm game." Responded Jake.

"Cool! Now can someone pass me some of that delicious looking and smelling breakfast before I starve to death?" Grumbled Debby, who had her eyes fixated on the freshly baked croissants.

"Oh dear me, almost forgot about it." Cynthia leaned forward and grabbed the plates while Casey assisted her by placing the cutlery. After a short while the table was rich of breakfast goodness. It was another happy morning at the Wilson's as they stuffed themselves to their hearts content.

\*\*\*\*\*

"You three be careful now." Said Cynthia as she watched her children getting into Casey's car.

"We'll be safe Mom; I know how to drive." Responded Casey while helping Jake into the car. "Want me to adjust the seat or it good?" She asked.

"It's good Sis, you know that you don't have to treat me like some royalty." Said Jake with a smile.

"Well, maybe I like to do this for my brother." Casey gave him a short but sweet kiss on the cheek before walking around the car to the driver's side.

"Oh Jake, this is going to be sooo awesome! Maggie has like hundreds of cute dresses to pick from!" Spoke a very happy and excited Debby from the backseat.

Jake shook his head slowly. "Whatever floats your boat, I seriously can't understand the female brain when it comes to shopping. I'd rather get in, get the stuff I need and get the hell out asap."

"Ugh... Men simply don't know how to enjoy shopping. Too bad you are stuck with us now mister, right Casey?"

"They sure don't little sis!" Answered Casey as she took her seat behind the wheel. "But don't worry, I'll keep our dear brother entertained while you can try out all the dresses you want." She looked to Jake next to her and gave him a flirty wink.

"Sounds good to me, but are you sure that he won't try to escape if I need your assistance?" Said Debby with a smirk.

"Oh he can try, but big sis won't let him get away that easy! Besides, we still have Maggie to keep an eye on him if he tries to flee."

"Jesus Christ, woman..." Mumbled Jake as he shook his head again.

Casey and Debby both started to laugh, the duo sister attacks always were effective.

The three of them waved goodbye to Cynthia before Casey started the car and started driving towards their destination.

It was a short and quiet trip to town, all three of them enjoying the comfy ride to Maggie's store.

"Oh before I forget, after we are done shopping we will make a detour to Stephanie's studio." Said Casey mid-ride.

Both Jake and Debby looked up and asked the same question. "Why?"

"Because we have a photo shoot to attend to, I wanted to do something for Mom after all the shit she went through. So after I had contact with Stephanie she offered to do a free photo shoot for us, I

want her to make photos of us posing together. I'm certain that Mom will love them."

"But don't we need to dress up like, all nice and stuff? You know a bit fancier than our casual attire that we are wearing now?" Asked Debby.

"No, I want them to be... To be us, if that makes sense. I want them to be like Mom knows us, without any sort of fanciness." Answered Casey.

"I can see where you are going, I think it's a great idea. She has a lot of pictures and memories of us three when we were younger, so a more adult addition to that collection would be the world for her." Added Jake.

Debby placed her hand on her sister's shoulder. "It's so sweet that you came up with this idea Sis!"

Casey nodded and sighed. "It just feels like the right thing to do; I know she was devastated when I decided to go with Dad all of a sudden... It must have been so hard for her, she lost her marriage and her oldest child within a week. I just want her to know that I love her."

"She knows that you love her Casey; you don't need to prove that to her." Said Jake before taking his sister's right hand into his. "You already gave her that gift; the very moment you came back to us."

Her brother's words made her smile and tear up a little, she softly squeezed Jake's hand. "Thanks for the kind words guys... I love you both very much."

Casey and Jake held hands for the remainder of the ride, Debby again noticed it, but instead of jealousy she felt happiness. She smiled and whispered to herself; "You really know how to capture our hearts big brother."

\*\*\*\*\*

DING DONG

The same cheerful tune from the day before jingled through the clothing store as Jake and his sisters entered it.

Maggie looked up from behind her counter and smiled. "Look who it is, caught the shopping fever or something Jake?" She said.

Jake sighed and simply shook his head, making Maggie giggle in the process.

"Don't mention it Maggie, he is a little different than us Wilson girls." Said Casey while pushing Jake's wheelchair. "The real shopaholic is behind us."

An overly excited Debby literally danced into the store, gazing down the aisle where all the dresses were displayed. "Hello Maggie! Excuse me, got some important work to do." She giggled as she flew down the store towards the dresses.

"Debby, I have laid out a couple of dresses for you already, you can find them on the big table at the end of the aisle!" Shouted Maggie after her.

"Thank you!" Responded Debby with a cheerful voice.

"Sorry about that Maggie, her school gala means the world to her, especially now that mister grumpy over here is going to accompany her." Said Casey as she watched her little sister.

"Oh right, about that; Jake, your mother called earlier and told me that you wanted to change your suit jacket to a slightly darker color to match your pants. I already have it here behind the counter so you can pick it up once Debby has found her dress." Told Maggie while she too admired Debby's quest for the perfect dress.

"Thank you Maggie, we will pick it up as soon as miss hyperactive over there is done."

Casey and Jake slowly trailed Debby through the long aisle. She snagged a dress here and there before ending up with a large pile of them for her to try on.

"Do you mind if I try something on too Jake?" Asked Casey as she too came across a dress that interested her.

"Go ahead, my gut is saying that we won't be out of here soon anyway, might as well find something for yourself right?" He answered.

Jake's grumpy face made her giggle, she gave him a kiss on his head before picking up her own dress. "Don't worry, I will make it worth your while in a bit." She said seductively, giving her brother another wink.

A moment of déjà vu came across in Jake's thoughts, his older sister looked just like his mother when she said her last sentence. And everything that had happened yesterday was still freshly burned into his mind.

"Guys! I think I have found the ones that I would like to try out, shall we go to the changing rooms?" Asked Debby with her hands full of different types of dresses.

"Sure, lead the way. Give me a yell when you need some help okay? I will be in the room next to you trying out my own dress." Responded Casey as she and Jake followed their younger sister to the changing rooms.

It was quiet in the store today, the only other costumers were an old couple and a group of teenage girls that were busy looking at same aisle that Jake and his sisters just went through.

Jake felt a tingle running through his body when he spotted the changing room that he and his mother were in yesterday.

"That's convenient, all the rooms are unoccupied. How about we use the two in the corner over there?" Suggested Casey.

Debby nodded and entered the changing room in the corner. "I picked some dresses with a zipper on the back, I will call for you when I need some assistance Sis." She said before closing the long dark curtain that acted as a door of her changing room.

"Sure, have fun trying them out, and don't let your brother see the one you might want to wear tonight, surprise him." Responded Casey before shifting her attention to Jake.

As soon she heard Debby humming to herself, something she always did when she was focused on a certain task, she walked in front of

Jake and proceeded to push him and his wheelchair into the changing room next to the one their little sister was in.

"Casey! What the hell are you doing?" Whispered a surprised Jake. The wheelchair barely fitted into the changing room, the room was just big enough for him and his sister to fit inside.

Casey quickly closed the curtain behind her once they were inside and turned around facing her brother, she leaned forward and gave him a big kiss on his lips before whispering back. "Like I said, I'm going to make it worth your while... Now stay quiet."

With one fast upward motion she got rid of her tank top, revealing her perfect twin globes to her brother. Jake noticed that her nipples were already stiff. Without warning Casey thrust her tits into his face, with her hands she pushed Jake's head forward into them.

Jake felt his arousal skyrocketing by the second, his mother's actions from yesterday had flipped a switch inside his head. Here he was again, the same public place with another horny female family member that literally begged him to please her.

He quickly pulled his sister on top of his lap, Casey quietly squealed with delight as she felt her brother's strong arms around her and his mouth assaulting her diamond-hard nipples.

Jake licked, nibbled and kissed them while his hands were busy roaming all over his sisters tight, round ass.

"You have no idea how much I wanted this right here and right now Jake." Moaned Casey as she let her brother ravage her body. She let go of Jake's head with one hand and proceeded to unbutton the short skirt that she was wearing.

Her action did not go unnoticed because Jake gladly assisted her with his hands, trying to get rid of the piece of clothing. It was on the floor next to her tank top before they knew it, Jake's hands went back to kneading his sister's now thong covered ass.

Casey panted as her brother continued to worship her large chest and her ass, she felt her pussy dew starting to leak down her thighs, her small thong was soaked and so was the front of Jake's pants.

Her eyes popped open further when she felt her brother's erection pushing up against her covered pussy, her cunt lips spread open and folded themselves around his cockhead, only her thong preventing instant penetration.

Jake let out a moan as he felt his sister pushing down onto him, her actions made him suck harder, faster and more aggressive on her breasts and with his hands he pushed her sweaty ass up and down on his stiff cock. His precum now coated the inside of his pants that were already soaked with his sister's pussy juice.

"Yesss! I love you Jake!" Moaned Casey as quietly as possible, she then pulled Jake's head back and mashed her mouth against his. Her tongue darted inside and was greeted with Jake's equally excited tongue. Brother and sister were making out as their bodies rubbed and pushed against each other.

Their moans vibrated through their mouths while Jake's rock-hard cock poked and rubbed against Casey's dripping cunt, her lips slid over his shaft and cockhead with ease as their own produced lubrications mingled. Casey's sweaty, saliva coated breasts rubbed against her brother's chest with every movement they made.

"Casey, I'm trying a dress with a zipper now, could you help me out a bit?" They both suddenly heard coming from the room next to them.

Casey and Jake slowly separated their mouths from their passionate kissing frenzy, Casey giggled before responding to her younger sister. "I'll be there in a second, just let me finish up here."

"Stay right where you are stud, big sis will be back before you know it." She whispered to Jake before giving him another kiss.

She carefully stood up from their coupling position and picked up the dress she had taken with her, it was a knee length, deep v neck dress that she could easily get into.

Jake watched as his sister dressed herself, the dress suited her perfectly. The fabric wrapped itself tight around her curves and her braless breasts showed off an eccentric amount of cleavage, almost bursting out of it. His observing eyes also noticed that her juices were trickling down the side of her legs but before he had the chance to warn her she was already next door.

"Ah there you are, the zipper is on the back and I can't reach it at all." He heard his younger sister say on the other side.

As he waited for his sister to return he got rid of his pants to give his still throbbing cock some room to breathe. Again he couldn't believe that he was in the same position as yesterday, although this time it was much riskier than before. The only thing that blocked Debby's view from them was a thin wooden wall that separated each changing room, and on top of that was the fact that they couldn't make any loud noises at all, something they both had trouble with once they got into the flow of their incestuous coupling.

He also noticed that his older sister had some kind of effect on him, every time they got close and intimate together he wanted her with an almost animal like lust that roared inside of him. He wanted to love her, to mate with her, to make her his. Was it because of the special bond they had together, the need to protect her after what happened to her or the simple fact that he had missed her so much for the last five years?

"Mhmmm... I see that you got yourself comfortable dear brother." Purred Casey before quickly closing the changing room's curtain again.

Jake snapped out of his thoughts and blushed. "Needed some room to breathe, thanks to a certain woman around here." He whispered back to her.

Casey smiled and dropped down on her knees in front of her brother. "Then let's see what that woman will do to help you out, shall we?" She responded with a seductive tone.

Jake relaxed and slumped down in his wheelchair, giving his sister full access to do whatever she had in mind. The first thing she did was pulling down the straps of her sexy dress, freeing the twins from their tight prison. "The girls longed for some fresh air, just like your big cock." She giggled.

She shifted herself a bit closer and wrapped her soft hand around her brother's hard cock. She slowly stroked it a few times before playfully slapping it against the top of her sweaty bosom, Jake's precum splattered across them making her giggle once more.

"I just love this massive tool of yours little brother." She whispered after licking her lips in anticipation. "Remember that time in the bathroom?" She asked.

"Y-yeah, how could I forget." Moaned Jake as she kept on stroking and slapping his cock against her soft skin.

Casey smiled and gave him a few more strokes before she slowly plunged her mouth down around the head of his cock, she lustfully prodded his precum producing cock slit with her skilled tongue, followed by her sucking and lubricating it with her saliva. The taste and smell drove her crazy. Her left hand started massaging her sopping pussy while her right wrapped itself tighter around the base of her brother's cock.

Jake had to withhold himself from screaming out in pleasure, he clenched his teeth together and kept himself fully focused on his big sister. His animalistic lust made him wrap her long, dark raven hair in a ponytail before he started pushing her down further onto his cock, he didn't force her but more so guided her.

When he looked down he was greeted by his sister's big sparkling eyes looking up to him, their focus on each other said everything they needed to know.

Casey placed her hands on top of her brother's legs and spread them before she loosened up her cock sucking mouth, slowly she plunged further and further down onto Jake's throbbing cock. Her tongue kept circling and roaming all over his shaft while she took it in further inch by inch. Her pussy was now dripping her juicy dew onto the floor and her nipples painfully stung from pleasure.

Her moans vibrated pleasure through Jake's sensitive cock and the way she kept on looking at him without ever losing sight made him even hornier. He loved it when his mother sucked him off but he had to give Casey the number one price for cock sucking, the way she handled it without any resistance or gag amazed him, it was like she and him were made for each other.

He let go off her hair once he felt her nose tickling his small patch of pubic hair, she had done it again, Casey had swallowed the whole length of her brother's hard cock just like she did a few days ago. He smiled at her and could see that she smiled back, to his surprise he felt one of her hands guiding his own back to the top of her head and made it wrap her hair in a ponytail again.

She wanted him to use her how he wanted her, Casey bobbed up and let go off her brother's cock with a soft plopping sound. "Make me suck it little brother, anyway you want but please guide me." She moaned while her eyes shined with lust and love.

Jake nodded and carefully pushed his sister back down onto his cock, she happily swallowed the entire length again without any problem. Jake never knew that his sister had this kind of side to her, although it excited him greatly, he didn't really want to force her to do things.

A couple of minutes went by as Casey deep throated her brother's cock with his assistance, the way he pushed her up and down onto his throbbing cock made her squirm with delight, although she could feel and see in his eyes that there was a bit of resistance coming from him.

After a few more blows she let go of him again. She spoke to him as a string of saliva hung between her lips and his cock. "You can stop if you don't like doing that Jake." She whispered.

"I-I'm sorry... I just don't like forcing you to do a certain thing... D-don't get me wrong, it felt great but I love you too much for me to do such things." Replied Jake while blushing.

Casey felt her pussy tingle from pleasure as her brother said those words, her heart fluttered when he told her that he loved her.

"It's okay baby, just let big sis do everything then, I love you too." She purred back.

Jake nodded as he watched her place her hands back onto his legs again and before he knew it she had her soft mouth wrapped around whole length of his cock.

Casey moaned hard as she quickly bobbed up down on the full length of her brother's big cock, her precum coated saliva ran down his shaft and balls each time she came up to the tip. And she was greeted with a squirt of his man juice every time it reached the back of her throat.

His sister's skilled cock sucking made Jake squirm in his wheelchair, the way she managed to hit every sensitive spot, the way she looked

at him, the way she wanted to give him full pleasure. It was like they became one when they were together.

He leaned slightly forward and managed to wrap his hands around her big and sensitive breasts, he started kneading and massaging them while Casey kept on bobbing up and down on his throbbing cock. Her moans became louder as he massaged her breasts and nipples.

She then surprised him by swallowing his cock to brim and letting it rest in her mouth. Her vacuum like sucking and her skillful tongue attacked every inch of his throbbing cock. Not to be outdone Jake trapped his sister's diamond-hard nipples between his fingers and started vibrating them while his thumbs pushed into the hard nubs.

Casey bucked when she felt her brother attacking her nipples, again her pussy shot out a squirt of female nectar from the immersive pleasure she received. She quickly resumed her deep throat bobbing actions with incredible speed.

Jake's whole body shook wildly from the intense treatment he got from his sister, he knew that he was close to erupting because his balls started to hurt. He looked down and looked deep into Casey's eyes, they told him that she too was ready for him to cum.

She moved her right hand up to her brother's balls and started fondling them while her mouth kept on working his entire length,

she felt his cock starting to expand and throb heavily giving her the sign that Jake was at his limit.

With one final blow she clamped her mouth around the base of his cock again, she then felt shot after shot of thick warm semen shooting against the back of her throat, the feeling made her head spin and the sight of her brother's face almost triggered her own orgasm.

Jake clenched his teeth together as hard as he could while he watched his sister devour all the pent up cum he had in his balls, he had to do everything to prevent himself from screaming.

Casey let go off his cock after a couple more shots, she quickly wrapped both her soft hands around the throbbing saliva soaked shaft and started jerking her brother off with amazing speed and skill. "I want every drop little brother!" She moaned to him before she thrust her tits forward.

"Oh fuck!" Grunted Jake through his clenched teeth, his sister was going to drain his whole cum reservoir, she was going to give him another orgasm just after he had his first one.

"Cum! Cum for me!" Begged Casey while her two hands moved back and forth like pistons.

Jake threw his head back and came again, his hand covered cock throbbed a final time before spewing out more ropes of thick, white

cum. Large streaks shot across Casey's tits and glazed them with her brother's pearly goodness. She swept up a glob with her finger and greedily swallowed it after Jake finished his second ejaculation.

She felt her juices seeping out of her soaked pussy when she tasted her brother's strong flavored cream. "I love it; I love how you taste." She moaned to herself. She looked towards her brother and noticed that he was down for the count. "Poor baby, did big sis drain all your energy?" She whispered with a giggle.

After a minute or so of calming down she proceeded to talk to her younger sister. "Debby? Are you almost done with trying out the dresses?" She asked, hoping that Debby was unaware of what happened next door to her.

"Uh... I still got a couple more to try out. We aren't in a hurry, are we?" She responded.

Casey sighed with relief. "No, not at all, I'm just hoping that our poor brother can hold on a little longer, you know how he is when it comes to shopping."

"Oh don't mind him, this is for him too you know... I want to look perfect for him, I'm going to be his cute and sexy partner after all." She responded, not knowing that Jake was so close to her.

"Trying to be the perfect girlfriend, eh?" Teased Casey with a giggle.

"Oh shut it you wench, why don't try some more dresses yourself? I'll give you a yell when I found the perfect match." Said Debby with a slightly irritated voice.

"Mhm... Well, why not?" Thought Casey to herself before turning around towards the curtain, this would also give Jake some time to come by. "I should grab myself some extra clothes to use as makeshift sponges to clean up the mess we made..."

Suddenly she felt an arm wrapping around her waist from behind, without any time to react she got pulled back.

"Eek!" Yelped Casey before she plopped onto her brother's lap who apparently regained his lost strength.

"What was that? Did you get attacked by a mouse or something?" Asked Debby with a giggle.

"N-No! I almost tripped over one of my clothes on the floor." Responded Casey quickly while Jake spread her legs open, both of them now resting over an armrest on each side of Jake's wheelchair.

"J-Jake?" She whispered slightly nervous, not knowing what her brother was up to.

She then felt his left hand pulling her soaked thong aside, bearing her wet pussy to the open air. His right arm crossed her waist and his hand latched itself onto her right breast, mauling it gently but firm which caused her to moan. Casey threw her head back onto his left shoulder out of pleasure, she then felt Jake kissing and licking the inside of her neck.

"Mhmmm, Jake!" Moaned Casey as he attacked all her erotic spots. His left hand was now slowly rubbing up and down her pussy lips and prodding her erect clit every time he slid up against it.

"I'm not the only one who will be cumming here today Sis, we always did everything together and I'm not going to let that slide today." Whispered Jake in his highly aroused sister's ear before going back to licking and kissing her neck.

Casey wanted to respond but got cut off when Jake pushed two fingers inside her sopping pussy and started moving in and out of her, at the same time he attacked her right hard nipple and started vibrating the sensitive nub between his fingers.

Now it was her time to clench her teeth and to withhold herself from screaming in pleasure, her breathing and moans became louder and her pussy started making squishy sounds as Jake's fingers plunged in and out of her.

Jake felt his sister's body shudder each time he stuck his fingers inside, she was so wet that every thrust of his fingers got greeted

with a fresh stream of pussy nectar that dribbled down onto the changing room's floor.

He decided to turn it up another notch. He placed his right thumb on top of his sister's erect clit and started rubbing and pushing down on it.

The effect was immediate as Casey's pussy started sucking his fingers in like a vacuum. Jake felt her body tremble from pleasure, her arms were covered with goose bumps and her chest moved up and down even faster as her breathing accelerated.

After a minute of intense pleasure, she moved her head towards Jake. "Kiss me, kiss me now little brother! Quickly, before I can't hold myself any longer!" Moaned Casey.

"Can't have that, right?" Whispered Jake with a smile, holding off those extra few seconds longer to tease her. He then accepted her request and mashed his mouth against hers, both their tongues hungrily found each other and started their ferocious battle.

Jake was now moving his fingers with a rapid motion in and out of his sister's soaked pussy, making her moan loud into his mouth as they continued to make out. She thrust her hips forward with his movements to gain maximum pleasure.

His other hand switched between each of her breasts, sometimes pinching and pulling her hard nipples and other times simply kneading and mauling away at her soft flesh.

Casey felt so happy that her brother wanted her, to make her enjoy and pleasure her in the same way she did to him. She had longed for these moments for so long, she and her brother doing the forbidden things that society frowned upon. She knew that they had still to cross the final step but she wanted to do that on a special moment, a moment when only the two of them would be together.

Jake could feel his sister coming closer and closer to her final destination, her hips started to buck and her body trembled uncontrollably. He felt both her hands on top of his, her nails digging into his skin. Her mouth pushed harder and harder against his, as if she wanted to devour him whole.

He then proceeded with his final action; he upped the speed of his left hand even higher, his fingers now pistoning in and out of his sister's pussy like a machine while he moved his right hand down onto her clit. He started rubbing and caressing the erect nub with the same speed his other hand was moving.

The combo attack was too much for Casey, she slammed back against her brother's chest and let out a long, loud moan without letting go off her brother's lips. A tremendous force pushed Jake's fingers out of her pussy before squirts of pussy juice started shooting out of her. One large squirt splattered against the curtain while the remaining smaller ones scattered all around them.

Her body shook and trembled on top of Jake, he quickly wrapped his arms around her to prevent her from falling down all the while their mouths remained glued together. He could feel her moaning over and over again, her eyes were rolled back and she seemed to be just as knocked out as he was before.

Casey slowly separated herself from her brother's mouth after a while and curled up on his lap. She said nothing but kept staring deep into Jake's eyes, not once letting them out of her sight. Jake noticed small tears forming in her own before they started to trickle down her cheeks.

"Casey? What is it, are you okay?" He whispered slightly concerned.

Casey nodded her head with a smile before speaking. "I'm just happy, I'm so happy right now... I love you!" She whispered back.

They remained cuddling together for a little longer before their romantic moment got interrupted by their little sister.

"I think I'm almost done Sis; could you help me with all these dresses? And we have to make sure that brother dear doesn't see the one that I picked out." Spoke Debby with a happy tone.

Casey quickly shot up out of her brother's grasp. "Shit! Uh... Let me handle this okay? First we need to get you out of this changing

room... Here let me help you with your clothes and cleaning you up, I will handle the rest." Whispered Casey to Jake slightly panicked.

"I'll be with you in a minute Deb, I just got myself another dress to try on so give me a few minutes." Answered Casey while she was busy helping Jake with dressing and cleaning their bodies plus the inside of the changing room.

"Take it easy Sis, I still need to get myself out of the 'chosen' dress, I'm too busy admiring myself in it." Giggled Debby.

All traces of Jake's and Casey's incestuous coupling were removed from the crime within a few minutes. Casey came out of the changing room first, scanning the outside surroundings to make sure no other customers or Maggie was in the vicinity of the changing room section.

"Alright Jake, the coast is clear so you can come out, quietly." Whispered Casey to her brother while giving him a confirming nod.

Jake slowly wheeled himself out of the small changing room while making as less noise as possible. He could hear Debby humming to herself which let him know that she was focused on something else.

"How about I pick up the suit jacket from Maggie? I can stay over there waiting for you two to finish up." He suggested.

"Good idea, but take these with you." Responded Casey as she gave her brother the clothes that were soaked with their fluids. "You know where I plucked these from, right?" She asked.

"Yeah, don't worry, I will take care of them."

The look of his sister made him chuckle, she perfectly resembled her mother who was in an almost exact similar situation yesterday.

"What?" Asked Casey as she noticed her brother staring at her.

"No, nothing. Just some inner joke. See if you can snap Debby back to reality, okay?" Said Jake before going back to the front of the store.

\*\*\*\*\*

"So, did your sister finally found the dress of her dreams?" Asked Maggie as Jake approached the store counter.

"It sure sounded like she did. So here I am, ready to pick up my suit jacket and to get out of here, no offence Maggie." Responded Jake with a smile.

Maggie smiled back. "None taken sweetie! And I think it's adorable that you stick with your sisters even when clothes shopping is far down the list of things you like to do."

"Jake certainly likes to 'stick' around us Maggie, but then again, so do we around him." Came from a voice behind Jake.

"It's lovely Casey, a family so close together. Me and my husband's households were a lot different back in the days... The four of you just look so happy now, I hope nothing will ever change that." Said Maggie as she bagged Jake's suit jacket.

"After everything that has happened... I for one know that our bonds will never break." Spoke Casey as she placed her hands on her brother's shoulders and softly squeezed them.

Maggie looked up and noticed Casey and Jake fully focused on each other with bright smiles on their faces. "Gosh guys, you have no idea how cute both of you look right now, almost like a young couple!" She stated with a giggle.

Her comment made both Jake and Casey blush, knowing that Maggie had no idea how far their relationship really went.

"Alright, how about we get to the car Jake? Debby really doesn't want to spoil her dress to you so we might as well get out of sight before our princess returns." Said Casey.

Jake nodded. "Thanks for everything again Maggie, until next time and I hope it won't be soon. Oh, no offence, again!"

His words made Maggie giggle again. "No problem, I'm used to seeing your sisters and mother more than you anyway. Have fun at that gala tonight."

"Debby will pay for everything Maggie, Mom has her covered so don't think that she has to spend all her saved up money for this." Said Casey before she and Jake left the store.

They reached Casey's car after a short walk across the parking lot, Casey helped Jake into the passenger's seat and took care of his wheelchair before she joined him in the car.

Once inside she leaned over to Jake and kissed him with a long, passionate kiss.

"What was that for? Not that I mind it." Asked Jake after they separated from their kiss.

"For making me happy." She responded with a smile and a blushed face.

Suddenly a loud tune jingled through the car, it came from Casey's handbag.

"That's my phone, let's see who dares to disturb one of our lovey-dovey moments brother dear." She purred as she winked towards Jake. "Oh, it's Stephanie, let's see what this is all about." Casey accepted the call and was greeted by Stephanie's voice.

"Hey Case, I'm afraid the photoshoot is off the table for today. Matthew has been called to an emergency at the hospital so now I have to look after the kids." Spoke Stephanie.

"Aww, that's a shame. Well, when a mother's duty calls she has to be there for her children. It's no problem Steph, we could always do it on another day." Said Casey.

"Yes about that, how about tomorrow? I'm at the studio the whole day together with Vanessa so we should be able to give you all a place in our schedule."

"Mhm... Let me ask Jake first, he and Debby will be going to her gala at school together and I have no idea if it's going to be an all-nighter."

"I think it's till three at night, so that shoot shouldn't be a problem tomorrow." Answered Jake as he overheard his sister's conversation.

"He says it won't be a problem. So, at what time do you want us to come over?" Asked Casey to Stephanie.

"Let's see... How about eleven in the morning? We won't be that busy around that time so it should be perfect."

"Sure, eleven sounds great. Guess we will see you tomorrow then Steph!"

"Great! Eleven it is, see you tomorrow Case. Now excuse me, a certain little devil over here needs mommy's attention." Spoke Stephanie with a giggle.

"Ha, good luck with that Steph, see you tomorrow!" Responded Casey before they ended the call.

"Hope you two won't drink too much booze tonight, I want two decent looking siblings on those photos tomorrow instead of two drunks." Said Casey to Jake with a grin on her face.

"Come on, you know that I rarely drink and the only thing Debby drinks are those healthy fruit shakes she always produces herself." Mumbled Jake back to her.

"Speaking of Debby, her she comes... Finally!"

Once Debby and her beloved dress got in the car they went straight back to their home, Debby was slightly disappointed that the shoot wouldn't be today since she really looked forward to it, but the

thought of her and her brother going to the gala together at night quickly dissolved all those thoughts. After a short ride back they reached their family home.

\*\*\*\*\*

Debby charged through the front door of the Wilson's house with the same enthusiasm she had at Maggie's clothing store once the three of them returned home.

"Moooom! We're home! Come see my dress please, it's absolutely adorable!" Shouted Debby as she walked towards the kitchen area, knowing that there was a possibility that her mother was preparing something in there.

Cynthia crossed paths with Casey and Jake first as they came inside the house with a much more relaxed pace than their little sister.

"Mom, never suggest to go with Debby looking for dresses ever again please." Said Jake with a sarcastic tone.

Cynthia started to giggle. "Back so soon already? You should be glad that it wasn't the four of us going shopping then!" She then looked towards the kitchen. "She does sound really happy now, it's good to see and hear her like this again after everything that happened..."

"She literally danced through the store today. Her school's galas have always had this effect on her but this time she seems to be more excited than ever before." Said Casey as she watched in the same direction as her mother.

"And she sure wants to keep her dress a secret from me, proving even more how much big of a deal this is for her." Added Jake.

"It's a first that the school has suggested that the attendees have to come as pairs, besides honey, wouldn't you be excited too to go to a gala together with this handsome young man over here?" Said to Cynthia to Casey with a big smile.

Casey started to blush from her mother's words. "I... I think that... I probably would like it too." She responded quietly.

"Well... That makes three of us, we all like to be around you very much darling." Said Cynthia as she stroked her son's shoulder and giving him a seductive wink, hinting to their past adventures.

"Ah! There you are Mom! Quick, come upstairs with me to see it, you will love it!"

Cynthia was being pulled by the hand by her youngest daughter before she even had the chance to talk to her. "Oh my! Excuse me you two, but I guess Debby really needs her mother's attention right

now." She said to Casey and Jake as they watched her being escorted upstairs, both of them started to laugh.

"How about we crash in the livingroom Sis? I have a feeling that their dress inspection is going to take a while too." Asked Jake to Casey.

"I'm with ya, go ahead while I grab us some drinks." She answered.

Jake wheeled himself to the livingroom until he reached the couch, he pulled himself out of his wheelchair and plopped down into the same corner as yesterday night. After a few seconds his older sister came into the room, she kicked off her high heels and sat down beside him, cuddling up to him so that they were close together.

"Are you looking forward to tonight?" She asked after taking a sip of her drink.

"I have to admit, it has been a while since I dressed up fancy and went to a party of some sort. But I do look forward to it, especially to see Debby shine. I want her to enjoy every second of it."

Casey felt a pang of jealousy running through her body, knowing that her younger sister and brother would be close together for the whole night. They would be at the party as a pair, which in her eyes resembled them as a pair of lovers.

"Come on Casey, don't think like such a greedy, jealous bitch... Debby deserves to be next to him as much as you or Mom deserve to be, be happy for your little sister." Thought Casey to herself.

She then pulled herself even closer to her brother. "Please make her happy Jake, treat her like a princess tonight because she deserves it. She might not show it but she still has some trouble with accepting everything that has happened... So please, make her smile again." She whispered before giving him a soft but passionate kiss on the lips.

Jake kissed her back and threw his arm around her, pulling her tighter against him. "I will, she's the one in the spotlight tonight." Was all he said before both siblings started making out again with passion.

The rest of the midday went by with Debby and Cynthia spending most of the time upstairs while Jake and Casey remained close together on the couch relaxing and doing other 'stuff'. After having an easy but tasty dinner came the time for Debby to prepare herself for the gala with the help of her mother.

Jake also prepared himself for the event but finished way faster than his little sister, so he and Casey once more waited in the livingroom.

"Well, here she is!" Announced Cynthia proudly as she hopped into the livingroom. "Prepare to be amazed you two, come on honey, no need to be nervous!" She said into the direction where presumably Debby would be.

Both Casey and Jake could hear the clicking of heels coming closer until they reached the entrance of the livingroom, both of their eyes popped open and their jaws dangled down as soon Debby entered.

Debby was wearing a beautiful dark purple side split dress that perfectly showed off all her curves and her strong toned legs, on her feet were matching designer open high heels that had the same color and pattern as her dress. Her make-up was expertly done by Cynthia, it gave her a mature, sexy look while keeping her cute and innocent side at the same time. Her blonde ponytail hung over her right shoulder in a messy style, it enhanced her sexiness even further.

"S-so... Do you guys like how it... looks?" Asked a shy and blushing Debby as she presented herself to her siblings.

"Do we like it? Deb, you look amazing!" Squealed Casey before launching herself out of the couch, she quickly walked up to her little sister to check her out in full detail. "Just you look at you! You have no idea how cute and sexy you look right now Deb, I love it!"

Jake was quiet and still taking in the transformation that his sister underwent, he still couldn't believe that this superb female specimen was his usually quirky and giddy little sister.

"I think your brother lost the ability to speak, I told you that he would be amazed by it?" Said Cynthia proudly as she observed her children.

"Y-you look nice and... Cute too, Jake" Mumbled Debby towards her brother, still overwhelmed by her own appearance.

Jake snapped out of his muteness and wheeled up to her. "God Deb... You really look like a princess you know?" He took her soft hand and looked up into her sparkling blue eyes. "I guess I will have to beat the guys off you tonight, don't I?"

Debby started to giggle and blush even more. "Oh stop it you... But be prepared though, I won't have any other girl get close to you either."

Suddenly the doorbell rang a couple of times.

"Oh! That's probably Lisa. She and her boyfriend came to pick us up for tonight. Gosh, I had no idea that my 'transformation' took so long." Said Debby. "You ready to go Jake?" She asked as she picked up her small handbag.

"Ready as can be, lead the way princess." He responded with a smile.

All four of them gathered at the front door before Debby opened it.

"Heya Debby! Wow! You look stunning, and you too Jake! I hope both of you are ready for tonight." Said Lisa, who herself looked

equally as stunning. "And hello Casey and Ms. Wilson, good evening." She added.

"My my, look at all of you, something straight out of a fairytale! I hope you all will have a great time over there." Spoke Cynthia excited.

"That's one thing that you can be sure about Ms. Wilson, previous galas were great so this one should be even better now that everyone is going as a couple."

"Not to be rude guys, but shouldn't you be going because it's pretty late already. Also stop making me more jealous, all these words make me wanna come with you all." Interrupted Casey jokingly.

Cynthia wrapped her arm around her eldest daughter and pulled her close. "Don't worry sweetie, we two are going to have a good time too over here so don't feel jealous. But she's right you three, better get at it and go before you miss the opening."

The three partygoers nodded. They said their goodbyes and got into the car, as Jake climbed in the front passengers seat he was greeted with a familiar voice.

"Sup Wilson, long time no seen."

Jake took a good look at the person behind the wheel once he was seated. "No fucking way... Corey Lanston? So you are the one that caught Lisa with his fishing rod and conquered her heart?"

Corey started to laugh. "Eh it's more of the other way around, but it's good to see you after all these years' dude. Heard what happened to you and your family, sorry about that man."

"Yeah no worry's man, I'm past all that shit, I learned to live with it and to be honest I'm happier than ever right now, same goes for the rest of my family." Answered Jake.

"Oh? Do you two know each other already?" Asked Lisa as she and Debby took their seats behind the guys.

"Elementary school, long time ago. We were buddies at the time until me and my family moved. Funny coincidence that we meet each other again like this." Said Corey.

"Maybe that's why you reminded me of someone so much!" Spoke Debby. "Guess I have seen you a couple of times over our place back in the days."

"Honestly, I would have known faster if I knew your surname earlier Debby." Responded Corey as he gazed at his girlfriend in the rear view mirror.

"Hey don't look at me like that! Like I'm gonna tell you every detail about my girlfriends." Said Lisa with a pouted face.

They all started to laugh.

"Well, a reunion and a gala to attend, with two beautiful ladies nonetheless. You ready to go partner?" Asked Corey to Jake.

"More than ever, let's get going." Answered Jake.

And then they took off towards their destination. It was a short ride to Debby and Lisa's school. It reminded Jake of the times that he used to pick up his little sister from her practices. Debby had the same memories as her brother as they came closer to the school. She felt sad for a bit but that sadness was swept away easily. He was still here and both of them would be having a great night together.

"And voila, ladies and gentlemen we have reached our final destination. Please take care of your partner and have a great time, remember, drink with responsibility and behave yourselves." Joked Corey as he parked the car.

The four of them got out of the car, Lisa and Corey scouted the entrance as Debby helped Jake out of the car and into his wheelchair.

"Wow! Look at the entrance Debby, they really went all out this year!" Said Lisa as she pointed towards the building.

The front entrance was lit up with all kinds of lights and ornaments, it almost looked like some high quality movie set.

"Gosh, you aren't kidding, I can't wait to see the inside now! Let's go guys!" Said Debby overly excited.

The four of them took off to the entrance of the building, once they reached it they were requested to show their invitations before they could go in. They then went inside and were greeted with the same kind of atmosphere as the entrance.

The whole inside of the building looked like it was renovated specially for tonight, there was a lounge area, a big dance floor accompanied by a self-made but professionally looking bar, the back of the building was opened up leading to the courtyard that also underwent a total makeover.

Debby and Jake got a lot of attention and eyes on them as soon they entered inside, of course Debby from the guys and Jake from the girls. Though, a lot of these people were friends and classmates of Debby and many of them were familiar faces to Jake. They all knew him because he was the one that picked up his little sister from her practices, competitions and other activities most of the time.

"It almost feels like we are the center of attention tonight, don't you think so Jake?" Asked Debby when both of them were finally not busy having conversations with other attendees.

"You can say that again, and they all treat me like I'm some kind of hero. Everyone has been so positive towards us!" Answered Jake amusingly.

"Well... That's because you are Jake, and tonight especially my hero..." Debby hugged her brother from behind and gave him a sweet kiss on his cheek.

Suddenly she felt a poke in her side. "Deb, stupid bitch alert." Said Lisa to her.

Debby followed Lisa's mean stare and spotted one of the few people she didn't like from the bottom of her heart.

"Jenny..." She mumbled as she felt a shock of anger running through her body. Jenny had her arm hooked around one of the more popular jock guys and was staring right back at her, her gaze then averted to her brother next to her.

"That stupid bitch, look at her, showing off her new boy-toy that she wrapped her finger around. I swear she's acting like this to piss me off and to make Jake feel jealo-"

"Just... ignore her Debby, don't even give her the attention she wants. What happened between us is in the past, and I know you are still pissed off about her ditching me after what happened but... Just leave it, she isn't worth it, okay?" Said Jake calm as he reached up and intertwined his sister's hand with his.

Debby calmed down and looked back at her brother, her bright eyes sparkled as she smiled to him. "You are right, as usual... Tonight is about us having a good time, so let's make that happen."

Jenny, Jake's former girlfriend was a senior at the same school that Debby went to. They both knew that she would also be attending the gala and probably try to do something to make Jake and his sister feel bad. The only problem for her was that Jake already erased her from his life, tonight would be about Debby, and nothing would change that for him.

They retreated back to the lounge area together with Lisa and Corey, in a short time span more classmates and friends of Debby and Lisa surrounded them which resulted again in a lot of conversations.

Both Debby and Jake had a great time together, Jake even meeting more old friends and people that he knew from his own days at the university. It baffled him that many of these guys had found girlfriends at the school his sister attended.

Debby received many compliments on her outfit and how she looked tonight. She was also fond of how people told her how lucky she was

to have such a cool and heroic big brother, and that the two of them made a perfectly cute couple even though they were siblings.

Suddenly a loud voice, the voice of Debby's longtime athletics coach Barry Whitmore blasted through the speakers.

"Ahem... Testing one two... Is this thing on? Oh, yes I can see the red light... Alright! First of all, I want to thank each and every one of you that is here with us tonight for our annual sports gala!"

Barry instantly received a loud applause as he was a very loved coach within the school.

"Thank you! But save that applause for each other because this gala is a special one, as you might have noticed this was a first that we decided to make the gala a couples only event. So to honor this decision we will crown one lucky couple to be the king and queen of the gala."

"Well, this is definitely something new." Said Lisa as they all watched Barry speak.

"So you might be thinking: But coach Barry, how will you decide who's going to be the winner? Well let me tell you, I've worked at this very same school for many, many years and I know my students in and out. By this I mean their performances, grades, what's going

on in their lives and if they have been naughty or nice... Darling, please stop staring at me like that, that last one was a joke, I swear!"

Barry received a stern look from his wife which resulted in the whole room laughing.

"Anyway, I, and the other teachers came to the decision that we have a very special couple under our noses tonight, most of you might already had a talk with them because for one they are surely loved faces around here and always have been. Both of them, and the rest of their family went through a hard time for the last couple of months. She, a sweet, excellent and hardworking student of mine and he, a great bloke that deeply cares for her."

Debby reached for her brother's hand and once more intertwined her fingers with his, both she and him could tell that Barry was certainly talking about them. More faces turned towards them as other people also had a good idea of who Barry was talking about.

"Ha! I can see that my words have effect, since a lot of you already are staring at said persons... Yes, I'm talking about our own Deborah Wilson, who looks incredible tonight I might add, and her brother Jake! Why don't you two come over here on stage next to me!"

The whole room exploded with cheers for Debby and Jake, the people close around them already congratulated them which made both of them blush. Jake felt his sister holding him ever tighter

because of all the sudden attention. They slowly made it through the cheering crowd and accompanied Barry on stage.

"Deborah and Jake... Honestly it's good to see you both this happy and full of spirit again. Everyone in this school knew that you and your family went through a very difficult time, but seeing how fast all of you recovered from it amazed us all. So, we all, teachers and students decided to do something special for all of you."

Debby, still holding onto her brother with a tight grip could feel her tears coming up. Jake noticed it and pulled her closer to him. He also felt a lump in his own throat from the sudden situation.

"I also want to ask Lisa Cassidy on stage since she approached me with the incentive in the first place, yes Deborah, your best friend is one of the masterminds behind this whole thing."

Lisa quickly jumped onto stage with a large envelope in her hand and walked toward her best friend. She too had small tears in her eyes, she then took a sigh before speaking.

"Deb, we have been besties for a long, long time now. I grew as attached to your family as I did to you and I want you to know that I love you very much. So hereby I want to hand this over to you, it's from all of us for you and your family. I certainly know that you all will find something to do with this, and I hope that it will soften the pain even more that you and your family had to suffer. Keep up your heads, and stay strong." She then handed over the envelope.

"T-Thank you Lisa..." Said Debby with a trembling voice as she took the envelope in her hand. She then squatted down next to Jake so they could both open it.

Slowly and carefully they opened it. It took a while for them to realize what Lisa had given them. Debby then yelped and jumped up as tears streamed down her face. She quickly ran up to her best friend and jumped into her arms. Lisa embraced the hug and she too broke down.

Again they were cheered on by the crowd who also chanted their names, followed by a long applause.

Jake still couldn't believe what all these kind people had given them, he then felt a strong hand on his shoulders. "You all deserve this Jake." Said Barry with a big smile.

In the envelope was a cheque that was worth five grand, all collected and given by the generous people that wanted to do something for the Wilson family.

"It's for you and your family, do something fun with it like a vacation for the four of you or whatever you all decide to do with it. Just know that everyone here tonight stands behind you guys." Spoke Barry again before grabbing the microphone once more.

"Alright everybody! How about we start celebrating for real now? Get on the dancefloor, grab some drinks and enjoy the rest of the night! And of course congratulate the queen and king couple of the night!" Shouted Barry as a true hype-man.

The large crowd cheered even harder as the music kicked in. Lisa and Debby swept their tears away and had traded them in for bright, cheerful smiles. Jake was swarmed by his old and new friends who decided that they all had to do some shots. The gala now truly kicked off and both Debby and Jake were having the night of their lives, together with all the other people that were present.

\*\*\*\*\*

After a couple of hours of partying, socializing and having a good time Debby and Jake decided to relax for a little while, just the two of them together. They went into the courtyard and found themselves a secluded place at the far end of it.

Both of them were looking up and gazing at the stars that could be perfectly spotted because of the cloudless night.

"So, how far is the night going for you 'princess'" Asked Jake after a while.

Debby started to giggle. "Stop calling me that, jerk! But to answer your question, 'pretty boy', apart from seeing that bitch Jenny again

I would say it has been terrific! The people, the decorations, the partying and of course that incredible moment when we received that cheque from Lisa, I still can't believe that everyone did that for us."

"Yeah, pretty much sums up my own experience of tonight. It feels good going out like this again, I missed it to just go out once in a while. And the generosity of everyone, it truly is incredible." Said Jake.

They were silent for a short while before Jake speaking talking again.

"But, I think that the best thing tonight is... You Debby. Seeing you smiling and having so much fun again makes me happier than anything, and on top of that is the fact that the most beautiful girl tonight is my own cute little sister." Said Jake.

Debby felt a shock running through her body when her brother said those words, she also started to blush again and her heart pounded faster in her chest. She thought to herself for a while before speaking.

"Jake... I..." Was all she said before falling silent.

Jake noticed it. "Mhm? You wanted to say something?" He asked.

After a few seconds Debby jumped out of the bench she was sitting in and turned around with a bright smile. "How about I show you? Follow me!" She said before taking off.

Jake quickly snapped out of his relaxed state and wheeled after his sister. "Debby? What do you mean? And... Hey! Aren't we going off the school grounds?"

Debby spun around. "Technically, no. We are going off the party grounds so to speak... And who cares anyway, aren't we the 'queen and king' of the gala tonight?" She then resumed walking toward the place she had in mind.

Jake let out a chuckle. "Jesus... You never change."

"Jesus? No, just Debby thank you very much. You know, I decided that you can go back to calling me 'princess' again, rather have that than being called after a holy bearded dude." Responded Debby, making her brother chuckle again.

After the siblings had a short walk they finally reached Debby's destination. Jake had noticed that they walked along the track and field stadium that the school was famous for.

Debby was searching for something in her bag.

"So what is this building that we are waiting outside of Deb?" Asked Jake.

"Ah! Found it!" Said Debby as she took out a small key from her bag. "This, Jake, is our material building and I'm one of the few that has a key for it."

"Alright, so what are we doing here?" Asked Jake again.

"I just wanted us to be together for a while without getting interrupted by other people. And don't worry, there are a lot of large mats we use for practices that are really comfy to sit on, or lie, or whatever you want." Explained Debby as she opened the door.

"Well if you say so, just hope that we won't get missed from the party, us being the 'king and queen' after all." Said Jake as he followed his sister inside.

Debby waited for her brother to pass before she closed the door and locked it. "Pretty much everyone was smashed from the booze like an hour ago, I doubt they even care where we are."

She left her bag next to the door and walked up to one of the mats that was close to them, she turned around and let herself fall onto it, the soft material gently broke her fall and bounced her back up a little.

"Come join me Jake! We have a mat the size of four double beds, don't tell me you don't want to try it out!" Giggled Debby.

Jake laughed and simply nodded. He wheeled himself next to the large mat, pulled himself out of his wheelchair and onto the mat next to Debby.

She smiled to him as both siblings laid down. "Told you it was comfy!" She said.

"I have to agree; it feels nice but I think I prefer my real bed over this any day of the week. No offense." Said Jake.

Debby remained quiet and so did Jake for a while. It was Debby who then spoke up, breaking the silence.

"Jake... You know that there is a reason that I took us here... But to be honest, I already think that you know exactly what I'm talking about."

"A few thoughts have run through my mind... I won't tell you to do anything, but I'm ready for whatever it is that you had in mind doing tonight." Answered Jake.

Debby smiled to herself before she rolled over on top of her brother, straddling his body as she brought her face close to his.

"You always know exactly what to say, don't you big brother? Maybe that's why I fell so deeply in love with you ever since we grew up together." She whispered to him before placing a short but love filled kiss on his lips.

Jake felt the same tension in the air as he had felt with his mother the day before, now his little sister confessed her true feelings for him.

He smiled at her. "So my little sister always had a crush on me? You were good at hiding that from me then, because until recently I have never noticed your affection." He whispered back before returning a kiss.

Debby let out a soft moan as she received her brother's tender kiss, she again felt a shock of excitement running through her body, making her body squirm and pressing herself tighter against Jake's body.

"Only if you knew... you've no idea how many times I masturbated while thinking about you." Purred Debby as she rubbed her body up and down.

Jake laughed at the sight of his cute little sister showing her affection. "After our two 'special' encounters I can tell that you probably fantasized about us doing this here a long time ago?" He said before moving his hands up to her perfect ass, squeezing her flesh through her dress.

Her brother's sudden movements made her squirm and moan louder than before. "Yes... I've been a naughty girl and thought about us here tonight... I actually sort of planned it after I heard that the gala was going to be couples only." Debby could feel her brother's cock getting hard as it started to press against her pussy. She then took his head into her tiny, soft hands and looked him deep in the eyes. "Please Jake... please make love to me tonight... I've finally had the courage to ask you so please... I love you." She asked before kissing her brother again.

Her tongue darted inside Jake's mouth, seeking his own to confirm that he too was ready to advance their relationship to another level. Jake gladly accepted her and in a matter of seconds the siblings were making out like lovers do. The soft moans that his little sister produced greatly upped Jake's arousal, his cock was now fully hard and pressing against Debby's pussy and well trained belly, he could swear that he felt her wetness through her dress.

After a few minutes of tongue wrestling the two of them separated, a long string of saliva hanging between their mouths.

"Does this provided you the answer that you wanted to hear Deb?" Whispered Jake to her as he kept on kneading her ass cheeks.

Debby only smiled and nodded before shifting to a sitting position on top of her brother. She then kicked off her heels and removed her gala dress with one quick motion over her head. Jake amazed at the

sight that was in front of him as her dress fell onto the floor next to the mat.

The moonlight that shined through the windows of the material building illuminated Debby's curvy, trained body. Her perky breasts stood up proud and their nipples were hard and erect, apparently she was bra-less under her dress. Her now moistened pussy was only covered by a tiny purple thong.

"I can see, and feel that you like what you see big brother!" Giggled Debby as she felt her brother's cock prodding her even harder. "Here, let me get you more comfortable as well." She helped Jake with getting rid of his suit jacket and the shirt under it before leaning forward against his chest once more.

Jake's hands instantly went back to her now bare ass cheeks and mauled away at them. Debby's wet pussy slithered over and against his cock while her breasts and rock-hard nipples circled around on his chest. Before they knew it they were back at making out again, both of them moaning softly as their tongues battled and their bodies rubbed against each other.

"This... This is my first time doing things like this with a boy, so I'm sorry if I'm not that good." Whispered Debby shyly after a while.

"Just do what you think is good for us Deb, besides, I know you have felt my erection for a while now so I don't think there is any reason you should doubt yourself." Responded Jake.

His words made her blush again. She quickly dropped her head back down and attacked her brother with another long, passionate kiss to take away her worries. The front of Jake's pants was now soaked because of his little sister's juices, she kept on grinding her pussy along the length of his cock, even prodding it back against him making her lips mold around his shaft. The cute moans she produces made it obviously clear that she was having a good time so far.

After an additional few minutes of intense making out Debby separated herself again from Jake, her breath was rapid and her body felt like it was on fire.

"Jake... I want to try something that I have seen in porn. And Lisa told me that it feels incredible... If I am to believe her by what she told me..." Said Debby quietly, again blushing and looking away shyly.

"It's your night sis, I'm up for anything you want to try out. So what did you have in mind?" Asked Jake.

"The sixty-nine position... Lisa told me that both partners receive equal satisfaction from it, the only problem is that I... Um... I've never given a blowjob before... So I'm quite nervous asking you this... Say, have you ever done it before?" Mumbled Debby.

Jake gulped before telling her the answer, not knowing how she would react. "Uh, yes I have done it before... With uh... Jenny..."

Hearing the name of the girl that had hurt her brother's feeling made Debby more confident on the spot. With a swift movement she flipped her body one-hundred-eighty degrees around. Her face now inches away from her brother's bulging crotch and her soaked pussy right in front of his face.

"I might not be experienced but I'm going to give you more pleasure than that bitch ever gave to you!" She grumbled annoyed, she then started fumbling with Jake's pants.

"Calm down Deb, it's now the two of us, take your time and forget about her. I want you to feel good too." Said Jake to calm his sister down as he watched her juices trickling down out of her pussy along her thighs, for some reason mentioning his ex-girlfriend made her even more excited. She truly wanted to out-do her every way possible.

He then heard her gasp and felt her breath colliding with his naked skin, Debby had managed to release his hard, erect cock from its entrapment and was now standing proud in front of her baffled face.

"Oh my god... It's so big up close like this! How... How am I going to get that inside of my mouth? And the smell... It's so, so stimulating. Wow! I can see some liquid forming at the tip of it, do guys also get wet when feeling good?" Rambled Debby as she took in the appearance of her brother's cock.

Jake laughed to himself before pulling his sister's tiny thong to the side, revealing her perfect, tight little juice pussy to him. He carefully brushed his fingers through her cunt lips, spreading the wetness of it around his fingers and her vulva. Again Debby gasped and her body shook a little as she felt her pussy being touched directly.

"You are beautiful Debby, go ahead and experiment, try anything you want. I will hold back for a little so you can play around with it, okay?" Said Jake.

"O-Okay..." Answered Debby quite nervously.

The first thing she did was wrapping her right hand around the girth of Jake's cock, her soft hand coming into contact with his bare cock-skin made Jake react with a moan. He was having the same experience when he did it the first time with his older sister and his mother.

"Oh my gosh! Did I do something wrong?" Yelped Debby after her brother's moan.

"No, not at all Deb. It felt good, that's why I moaned suddenly. Please keep going, and try out the things you want to try." Responded Jake.

"A-Alright." Said Debby before returning her hand around her brother's cock, she then started moving it up and down slowly. She was fully focused on her actions and noticed that her brother's moans

and body movement came in rhythm with her actions. She was giving him pleasure.

Without noticing herself she guided her other free hand down to her pussy and started caressing and playing with her lips while she continued to stroke off her brother's cock.

Jake said nothing and let her do her thing, his gaze was focused on her fingers rubbing and gliding around her wet pussy while his cock got the same lovely attention.

Debby had sped up her stroking motions, she watched as a small stream of precum dribbled down along her brother's shaft every time she finish a full stroke. She licked her lips in anticipation before trying out her next move.

Jake's eyes shot open even wider when he felt her tongue coming into contact with his sensitive cockhead.

Debby moaned as she carefully licked around the angry looking mushroom while her hand kept on moving up and down with a solid rhythm. She licked up the freshly produced precum and prodded her tongue against her brother's cock-slit. She loved how it tasted and wanted more of it.

After a few minutes she pulled her other arm back from pleasing her pussy and also wrapped its hand around her brother's shaft. Her

stroking motions had stopped, she wanted to fully focus her mouth onto his cock while her two tiny soft hands held it firmly in place.

Jake was now breathing faster and moaning more as he was being pleased by his little sister. She may not have been experienced, but her eagerness and the will to pleasure him stimulated him greatly. And on top of that, it was his cute, little sister that was doing it to him.

Debby licked with precision around the edges and top of her brother's cockhead, she knew she wanted to take it into her mouth and after a few more licks she did so. She slowly opened her mouth wider and wrapped it around her brother's cock. She started to bob up and down on it, taking only the cockhead and an inch or so from his shaft into her mouth.

Jake let out another loud moan when he felt his sister's mouth clamp around his cock, he had not expected that she would start to blow him this quickly. It felt clumsy, but she was stimulating his cock on all the right places, something that all the females from his family managed to do the first time.

He noticed that she was wiggling her ass around as she sucked him off, was she teasing him? Begging for him to return her the pleasure he was receiving? He placed his hands on her firm ass and pulled it down on top of his face, her wet, dripping pussy now merely an inch away from his mouth. He couldn't wait to taste her sweet nectar and make her cum. Being the good brother is he decided to give her a few more minutes to play around with his cock.

Debby was now moaning as she bobbed her head up and down on her brother's cock. With her tongue she tried to lick up as many of his juice as possible. Her right hand had slipped down to fondle with his balls as her left gave short strokes up and down his slippery shaft.

Her hard nipples stung from excitement and her pussy squirmed with delight as she went down on her brother. Debby had waited for a moment like this for so long and finally she and Jake were going to do everything she fantasized about.

Jake then decided that he had waited long enough and went in for the kill, he spread his sister's pussy open and slowly slid his tongue against her soaked lips, with the fingers of his other hand he softly pushed some pressure onto her erect clit.

Debby's eyes shot open, she let go of her brother's cock with a loud plop and her loud moans blasted through the building.

"Oh my god! Jake! Unghhh! What is this... Feeling!" Cried Debby. She was experiencing something that she had never felt before, her pussy slammed down onto her brother's face as a reaction to the pleasure she felt. Debby squirmed with a smile on her face while a short streak of drool dripped out of her mouth onto her brother's cock.

Jake felt and heard his sister almost screaming from pleasure, he turned his cunniligious skills up a notch as his sister's body bucked against his face. He expertly licked up and down her slit, prodding

his tongue deeper inside with each motion while his fingers clamped around her clitoris and vibrated it back and forth. Her juices were now leaking out like a waterfall, they splattered across his face and onto the mat under them.

"More! Do it more! Yes, just like that! Oooh!" Moaned Debby loud, almost losing focus.

After a minute or so of Jake assaulting her she managed to get herself a little under control. She opened her mouth wide and dropped herself onto her brother's cock once more. She bobbed up and down faster than before, managing to take in a few extra inches of his shaft. She rocked her head side to side and up and down while her tongue slicked around the sensitive skin, the accompanied moans she produced made her mouth vibrate and thus giving her brother even more pleasure.

Jake was once more amazed how his inexperienced little sister managed to get him on edge, not to be outdone by her he also upped his actions even further. He now slid two fingers inside her pussy, fucking her fast with them while his mouth focused on sucking and licking away at her clit.

Both of their bodies were now trembling of pleasure as the siblings ravaged each other. Jake noticed that his sister was tensing up further and further, the amount of juice she now produced was insane, he was sure that she wasn't far off cumming.

Debby herself noticed her brother's body reacting to her actions as well. His cock started to throb and grow even further, it almost became too much for her to continue sucking him off. She quickly resorted to only sucking on his sensitive cockhead while her hands fondled his balls and stroked the shaft at the same time, gob after gob of precum slithered through her mouth and she loved it.

Suddenly her brother yelled at her. "Debby I'm cumming! Fuck, I'm gonna cum!"

Not knowing how to react she took a firm hold of his shaft while clamping her mouth around his cockhead like a vacuum. Shot after shot of thick, gooey semen blasted into her mouth and against the back of her throat. She quickly started to swallow the warm semen as fast as she could, the intense smell and taste made her own body going over the edge as well. Not being able to keep her brother's cock inside her mouth any longer, she let it go with a loud plop followed by an animal like scream that she produced. A final blast of sperm shot across her face before her own orgasm took over.

Just as Jake finished his own orgasm he quickly noticed his sister's body tremble and buck wildly, before he knew it he was greeted with short squirts of female nectar that scattered across his face and against the mat, followed by loud moans and groans of Debby who was almost losing her mind. He sorts of expected her to cum like this since the other Wilson woman also squirted when they came.

Both of them breathed hard and heavy as they both came down from their climaxes. After a minute of calming down Debby slowly turned

herself around so she would be facing her brother again. Her sweaty body slid over his, her soaked pussy coming into contact with her brother's still erect cock.

Jake started to laugh when his little sister's reddened face came into view, Debby started to giggle too when she also noticed the state that her brother's face was in. Debby face still had a long rope of cum sticking onto it as Jake's face was glistened with female cum.

Debby grabbed Jake's shirt that laid above his head and cleaned up his face. "There we go! Much better now, sorry that I made such a mess." She giggled.

Jake took the shirt from her and wiped her face clean as well. "Likewise Deb, I rather see your cute face like this without a streak of spunk across it, even when it's my own." He laughed.

Debby smiled before leaning into her brother and giving him another long and passionate kiss. Jake gladly returned it and once more the siblings were making out, this time fully naked.

Debby's pussy slowly brushed up and down against Jake's shaft while her sweaty, perky breasts and nipples scraped across his equally sweaty chest.

"So, how did I do?" Asked Debby shyly after a while.

"You made me cum before you, so that says a lot! But all and all it felt incredible!" Answered Jake proudly, he had never imagined that his inexperienced little sister would be such a feisty vixen.

Her bright blue eyes lit up as Jake said his words. "Even... Even better than... Her?" She whispered to him as her body moved even more erotic over his.

Jake could see the lust in her eyes as she asked her question and moved her body in such a way that he became fully erect again. "Y-Yeah... So much better Deb, I can't describe the feeling when you made me cum, it's something I had never experienced with her."

"I love you Jake!" Purred Debby after hearing his confirming words, she attacked him with more kisses and licks across his face.

"I love you too Debby." Said Jake as he wrapped his arms around her tiny body, holding her close to him.

Both of them remained like that for a while, just taking in everything that had happened between the two of them so far.

"I can feel that you are still hard... Can we make love now Jake?" Whispered Debby to him as she looked him straight in the eyes.

"We can... If you truly want this Deb. I'm up for it but it's also your decision, after doing this our relationship will never go back again to how it once was." Whispered Jake back.

Debby smiled and nodded. "It's what I've always wanted... doing it for the first time with someone I truly love... And I truly love you Jake, so much." She whispered back.

She then pushed herself up into a sitting position, her pussy pushing down onto her brother's rock-hard cock, making it throb. She lifted herself up a little bit further until Jake's cock stood up straight and brushed against her puffy cunt lips.

She held out her arms to Jake. "Please guide me big brother, I heard that doing it for the first time can hurt, so please hold me up." She whispered to him.

Jake only nodded as he too stretched his arms out to hers. Their hands connected and their fingers intertwined, Jake could feel her shudder a little. "Don't be afraid Deb, I'm here with you. Go as fast as you want, no need to rush, make yourself as comfortable as possible." He said.

Debby nodded and looked down, her pussy was right above her brother's stiff cock. Aimed at the entrance of her untouched, virgin vagina. Jake heard her whisper something to herself before he noticed that she was pushing herself down slowly onto his cock.

Debby squealed when her brother's big cock came into contact with her pussy, her wet lips slowly folded around his cockhead and before she knew it Jake had entered her.

"Oh my god, oh my god, oh my god!" Repeated Debby over and over again as her brother's cock entered her deeper and deeper. Her breathing became rapid and her body shook of intensity. Her hands clawed around those of her brother as she felt something she had never felt before.

Jake too was experiencing an incredible moment. His sister's virgin pussy was so incredibly tight and wet that he had to do everything in his power to not come too quick. He closely watched her face, seeing that she was persistent to go on with their incestuous love making, but he knew that the final barrier had yet to come.

After a few more minutes of slowly adjusting, pushing down and entering further he could feel that he was up against her hymen. "This is the final push that we have to go through Deb." He said to her.

"I know... I know..." Mumbled Debby. "This is the final obstacle before we are truly making love, right?" She then smiled to Jake and did something that he had not expected her to do.

Debby pushed down hard onto him and before he knew it he had broken through her hymen with one quick movement. Debby screamed loud as she took her brother's cock into her in one go, she

fell forward and pushed her face into the neck of Jake. He felt her body shudder and her breathing becoming even faster.

"Deb! Are you okay?" Asked Jake slightly panicked as he held her close to him.

His cock had now fully entered his little sister, just like with his mother he could feel that he was touching her cervix with the tip of his cock, again a perfect fit.

"Oh god... Oh goood!" Mumbled Debby again. She slowly raised her head and smiled at Jake with tears in her eyes. "I have finally done it... I'm together with you how I always wanted us to be... I love you... I love youuu!" She whispered before going for another deep, passionate kiss.

Jake held her close to him, kissing her back with the same love as she did to him. He could feel her vagina walls clamping around his thick rod, squashing it from every side. The feeling was incredible, his little sister had the tightest pussy he had ever felt.

After a minute or so adjusting he felt that Debby was taking the lead once again, she started to push her curvy body up and down against his, his cock started to slowly slide in and out of her.

"I can now feel why it's so good Jake... The pain is going away and everything else just... Feels so good!" She purred to him with a smile.

Jake only nodded and placed his hands on her ass, supporting her and pushing her body up and down with the same rhythm she was rocking her own body.

"Yes... Yesss! I love... Having sex with my brother... Ooooh yes!" She moaned as she was being penetrated by her older brother's hard cock. Squishy sounds came from the entrance where they were connected. "Such dirty, naughty sounds!" She giggled.

Pussy juice mixed with precum started leaking out the tight gap every time they completed a full motion. Debby's nipples scraped across her brother's chest, stinging with pleasure. She lunged herself forward to kiss her brother again.

Both siblings were softly moaning into each other's mouths while they fucked as slowly and passionate as possible. The incredible feeling of her walls clamping around every inch of his cock made Jake squirm from joy. His hands groped and mauled away at her perfectly round ass-cheeks while Debby grinded her pelvis in a circular motion. Without a care in the world they went through with a forbidden taboo, they were finally making love together.

As their love making went on they became wilder by the second. Debby now slammed her ass up and down on her brother's cock, making their bodies slap against each other. Their bodily fluids scattered around, soaking their own bodies and the mat under them even further.

"Am I... Ugh! Making you feel good... Big brother?" Moaned Debby as she grinded on her brother's cock. "You are making me feel... Really good!" She purred while licking the inside of his neck.

"You are... Oh shit! Incredible Deb... You feel so good." Responded Jake as he cupped her ass with one hand while the other mauled away at one of her perky breasts.

"I... I want to feel it deeper, I want to feel it as deep as when you went inside of me for the first time!" Moaned Debby loud before she placed her hands on her brother's chest and pushed herself up into a sitting position once more. She then started to slam her ass up and down on her brother's cock even harder and faster. She threw her head back and screamed loudly.

"Yes! Yesss! Just like this! My brother's big cock deep inside my naughty little pussy! Ooooh Yesss!" She yelled as her body crashed up and down, her bounce was even more furious because of the training mat under them. The loud slaps of body on body vibrated through the material building while their juices squirted and splattered all around them.

"Oh fuck Deb! Go on! Fuck me like you wanted to do for so long." Jake encouraged his sister even more as he watched her rock her body in full pleasure. He threw his hands up and caught both of her bouncing tits into them, he then proceeded to pinch her nipples and maul her flesh as she kept on bouncing up and down his cock.

"Yes! Touch me everywhere, grab them, knead them! Do whatever you want big brother! It feels so fucking good!" Screamed Debby as she continued to fuck her brother.

Jake knocked against her cervix with every thrust deep inside of her, this made her pussy clench even more around his shaft. His balls slapped against the back of her ass, with every bounce strings of pussy juice mixed with precum and sweat appeared and disappeared between their lower bodies.

The hard fucking between the siblings made them lose any consciousness of their surroundings, the two of them were fully focused on each other, body and soul wanting to give the other the ultimate pleasure.

Debby brought up her hands over those of her brother that were groping her breasts, her nails dug into his skin as she let out another animalistic grunt. Without ever letting go of her steady, fast and wild fucking rhythm she kept on yelling her brother's name.

"Jake! Jake! I love you! I love youuu!" She moaned in between her screams of pleasure.

Jake had witnessed his cute, little sister transform into a sex hungry minx that fucked him with everything she got. He knew she had her competitive side to her but seeing her like this blew everything out of the water, he had to admit that he loved seeing her like this, letting

herself go like she had always dreamed of. It was a sight that only he would witness and no one else.

"Ughhh! Ooooh Jake! Something's coming! Oh god!" Yelled Debby to him.

He knew that she was about to cum as her vagina tightened even further around his cock, the sudden change had an instant effect on him too. He could feel that his cock started to throb and that his balls started to hurt, a clear indication for him that he too was almost at the end.

"Deb! I think I'm going to cum again, you are going to milk me if you go on like this." Moaned Jake through his clenched teeth.

"I think... I think, me too! Please... Inside of me! Shoot everything inside of meeee!" Moaned Debby back, not slowing down her movements at all.

Jake dropped his hand back down to her ass and firmly grabbed her, pushing her down harder onto his cock.

"It's coming Deb! I'm going to cum!" Screamed Jake as he felt his balls and cock expand.

"Do it! Cum in me! Let's cum together!" Yelled Debby back as she quickly let herself fall forward, back onto her brother's body. She took his head in her hands and planted a deep kiss onto his lips before the inevitable moment happened.

Jake's cock literally exploded and rapidly shot thick ropes of cum deep inside of his little sister's womb. Jake and Debby both moaned loud without letting go of their kiss. At the same time Debby's pussy convulsed and her own orgasm triggered, her whole body shook and bucked away as her juices shot out of the tiny gap where they were connected. Her pussy was drowned in cum for the first time in her life, by her own brother nonetheless.

The siblings kept their kiss connected even after the deed was done. They finally separated themselves once Jake's cock plopped out of Debby's gaping and puffy pussy with a loud squishy sound, immediately his cum started to trickle out of her over flooded cunt.

"Ohhh... Amazing, just amazing!" Moaned Debby after a while, catching her breath as she felt her brother's warm cum leaking down her thighs.

"Jesus Deb... Inside... On the first time?" Whispered a slightly exhausted Jake.

She slowly intertwined her fingers with his and pulled herself closer up to him. "I'm on the pill Jake, Mom made me use it since a long

time ago... And to think that my own brother would take my virginity." She softly giggled to him.

"No regret I hope?" Asked Jake.

Debby smiled up to him and gave him a soft peck on his lips. "Never, I'm so happy that I finally... That WE finally made love together. I can't describe how happy I feel right now; I just want you to know that I truly love you Jake..."

Jake and Debby cuddled closer together. "And I love you too Deb." Responded Jake.

The two of them simply cuddled and laid close together for a while, after a short time Jake noticed that Debby was snoozing, she had fallen asleep after their intense love making.

Jake smiled to himself as he ran a hand through his sister's blonde hairs. "You really are one of a kind Deb..."

He then reached for his phone to see how late it was, because of the lack of light inside the building he had no idea how long they had been away from the party.

He turned it on and looked at the time. "One-thirty in the night... The gala is supposed to end at three so we still have some time... I guess

I can let her sleep for half an hour longer before I will wake her up." Thought Jake to himself.

Just as he went to put away his phone he noticed that he had received a message. The message came from his older sister. "Casey? What would she send me at this time?" He then opened up the message and read it.

"Hey cutie brother! I hope you and Deb are having fun tonight. I'm just sending this message to remind you both that we have a photoshoot with Stephanie tomorrow morning, so don't get too shit-faced please! Also, I have a surprise just for you! Love you -xxx-"

"Dang, almost forgot about that... But a surprise for me? I wonder what she's talking about." Thought Jake to himself as he covered him and his sister with his suit jacket.

Jake looked outside the window as he held his snoozing sister close to him.

"I also wonder if Mom has anything to do with that surprise of her..."

\*\*\*\*\*

*And that's the end of chapter three! I'm glad that I finally managed to finish it, my IRL situation has been very busy as of late so I had much less time to write! Please rate and comment*

*if you would like to do so! I always appreciate it! Private messages are also appreciated; I enjoy getting responses from my readers!*

*Just like with this chapter, chapter four won't have a set release date. It will be done when I manage to finish it, so please look forward to it but don't get your hopes up for it to be coming soon as I have less time to write. But chapter four and eventually five will be written and published no matter what!*

## Chapter 4

*This story is part of a series, please start reading chapter one before going through this if you are new to it!*

*Chapter four of My Mom and Sisters are my Nurses has arrived! So sit back, relax and enjoy it!*

\*\*\*\*\*

I watched her.

I watched as she brushed her long, dark raven hair with slow and gentle strokes.

She looked over to me and gave me a smile that only she could give.

She stood up slowly and turned towards me, her black see-through nightdress clinging onto her beautiful body, showing me every curve in full detail.

Step by step she came closer until she was at the foot end of our bed, she then smiled at me again and giggled, making her voluptuous breasts jiggle.

She got up onto the bed and seductively crawled closer and closer over my naked body until our lips met.

Her kiss was like no other, fierce but sweet, desperate but full of love, a kiss that melted both our hearts.

She pressed her body tighter to mine as my arms wrapped around her, we were going to stay together forever now, nothing would ever separate us again.

She licked the inside of my neck and slowly traced herself up until her soft breathing mouth was next to my ear.

"Tonight we will finally become one together little brother, tonight we will be finally making love." She whispered to me.

I could feel her already wet pussy gently gyrating against my fast hardening cock, her lips gripping and taking ahold of the shape of my shaft.

Her wetness trickled down my sides as her breathing became harder. "I've waited so long for this Jake, for this exact moment..." She then looked deep into my eyes. "Tell me it's the same for you..." She asked.

I tried to say yes but the words didn't come out so I simply nodded.

Her eyes then glistened with tears of joy that had started to appear, she lunged forward and mashed her mouth against mine once more.

As we kissed I could feel her lifting up her hips until my cock stood up proud and prodded against something very squishy, soft and warm.

She separated our kiss and looked at me again.

"I love you Jake..." Was all she whispered to me before I could feel my cock being engulfed by the same squishy, soft and warm feeling from before.

My older sister threw her head up and let out a moan that I never heard her make before... It felt like we finally crossed the line, the barrier that separated us from our true feelings for each other.

\*\*\*\*\*

"Mhmmmm... Slrphhh... Mhmmmm..."

Jake slowly woke up to the sounds that were coming from somewhere close to him, He noticed that it was early in the morning as the lights from outside lit up his room with a soft orange glow.

"Mhhmmm... Slurpphph... Mhhmmm..."

Here it was again, the same sounds. And the same squishy, soft and warm feeling from the dream he just woke up from came with them.

"What the hell..." Mumbled Jake as he rubbed away the sleep from his eyes.

He then noticed that there was a huge bulge forming under his bed sheets that slowly moved up and down. The sounds seemed to come from under it and the good feeling that he felt as well.

With one quick motion he threw the sheets off him and was greeted with a sight to behold.

A fully naked Cynthia was slowly bobbing up and down on her son's hard, saliva covered cock. She looked up to him with her bright blue eyes as she was being caught in the act by her son. She gave him a smile and a final long, deep suck before letting go off his cock with a loud plop.

"Mhmmm... Morning darling, guess you caught Mommy!" She giggled to him as her hand wrapped around his girth and gently stroked up and down.

"Mom! What the hell!" Shouted a totally surprised Jake to her.

"SSSHT! Your sisters are still sleeping so keep it down." Whispered Cynthia to him. "I had to pee and when I passed your room and noticed your glorious morning wood I couldn't resist!" She whispered again with a giggle.

Still a bit sleepy and shocked Jake whispered back. "How long have you been here?"

"Mhmmm... About fifteen minutes or so. You know, you say the cutest things in your sleep, just like my little angel across your room... I assume that your couple gala went 'exceptionally' well yesterday darling?" Purred Cynthia to Jake before flicking her tongue over the tip of his cockhead.

"Uggh! Mom..." Moaned Jake as tried to respond.

"It's okay sweetie, just lie back for now and let Mommy wake you up properly..." Spoke Cynthia with her sweet and motherly voice.

Jake looked down to her and nodded before doing as she told.

"Good boy..." Was the only thing Cynthia said before wrapping her lips around her son's cock again to resume her fellatio.

She slowly bobbed up and down taking it in about half while her hands caressed her son's legs and chest. Her tongue drifted around his cockhead and occasionally prodded his slit to be greeted with fresh produced precum.

Jake moaned quietly as he let his mother do her thing, as usual she did it in such a caring and motherly way that it fully relaxed him and calmed him down.

As Cynthia worshipped his cock, Jake thought back at what happened last night.

After their time, filled with sibling love together, Debby and Jake managed to sneak back onto the party grounds without being missed at all. Debby had predicted it right that most of the people were properly 'boozed' up to not notice anything. The remaining hour or so they continued to socialize with the many people at the gala before it ended. Corey, who didn't drink, and Lisa brought them both back home. They were so exhausted from the party, and their other secret activities together, that they had fallen asleep in the car. Once home they were woken up by Casey and their mother who were still up waiting for them to return. After that he couldn't remember very much, they probably brought him into his room and helped him in

bed before everything blacked out. Jake assumed that the same happened to his little sister.

Jake snapped out his thoughts when he felt his cock being engulfed and mashed together between something very soft and warm. He pulled himself up again to watch what his mother was doing.

Cynthia quietly mumbled to herself as she had pressed her son's cock between her fleshy pillows of pleasure. She continued to lick the tip of his cock as her tits rocked up and down, making squishy noises with every movement she made.

"Oh baby... My beautiful baby's big cock... Mommy loves you so, so much darling. You are everything to me and your sisters..." She moaned as she kept on giving her son a love filled tit-fuck.

"I love you too Mom..." Whispered Jake to her before he leaned slightly forward and brushed her hair in front of her eyes away.

Cynthia looked up to him and blushed. "Oh darling..." Was all she moaned while continuing to pleasure her son.

Jake started to breath heavier, he could feel that he was getting close. His mother's tit-fuck combo was always very effective on him. "Mom... Ugh! I'm... I'm going to cum." He moaned.

"Cum for Mommy then sweetie... Give Mommy her morning breakfast." Moaned Cynthia back before wrapping her lips around his cockhead again and also wrapping her tits tighter around his cock.

"Oh Mom!" Yelped Jake as he watched his mother's tits and mouth making his cock disappear. Her nipples were diamond-hard and he assumed that she was wetting his bedsheets at the very moment.

After another minute or so of stroking and sucking he finally reached his peak.

"I'm cumming Mom! Here it comes!" Moaned Jake as he felt his balls tighten and his cock expanding.

Cynthia quickly trapped his cock between her tits and sucked her soft lips around the tip of his cock vacuum before she was greeted with spurt after spurt of her son's thick and warm seed. She swallowed the thick liquid after each shot and felt her own body starting to react, she was close to cumming herself but still needed that extra boost for it to happen.

She let go of Jake's cock with another loud plop after he stopped shooting. "Darling... That was delicious... Did Mommy wake you up properly?" She asked quietly while one of her hands went down to her soaked pussy.

"It was incredible Mom... You are one sexy, beautiful woman." Panted Jake as he recovered from his climax.

He then held his hand out to Cynthia. "Come to me mother, I want to return the favor... I can see, and I could feel that you were close too." He said to her.

Cynthia blushed and giggled before taking her son's hand. "We really are made for each other; aren't we honey?" She responded with a smile.

Jake smiled back and helped his mother up to him, to her surprise he pulled her up slightly higher than expected. Instead of her face, her breasts were now in front of her son's face.

He then gently grabbed the sides of her large bust and drew them closer to his mouth. Cynthia squirmed with delight when she felt her son caressing her breasts, next to her pussy they were her weak spots to make her cum easily. Her wet and leaking pussy rubbed up and down her son's softening cock as she prepared herself for what she thought what would happen.

Jake licked his lips as his eyes glazed all over his mother's glorious mammaries, her diamond-hard nipples begged to be sucked and her sweaty tit flesh needed a proper licking.

"Mom, I'm going to make you cum with your breasts... Want me to do anything specific?" He asked her.

Cynthia moaned when she felt her son's breath coming into contact with her sensitive twins. "Anything baby, do anything you want to Mommy... Please make Mommy cum."

Before she knew it she felt her son's mouth clamping around her nipples and sucking her tit with full force.

"Yes! You make Mommy feel sooo good baby! Yes!" Squirmed Cynthia before placing her arms behind her son's head, helping him up so he could assault her tits even better.

Jake sucked and nibbled on her erect nipples, switching from one to another after a few sucks. In-between he licked across the flesh around her nipples, her cleavage, her sides and the rest of her tits. No spot on his mother's breasts were missed. The taste of her sweat drove him insane, he really wanted to make his mother cum no matter what.

Cynthia breathed hard and moaned loud as her son ravaged her breasts, her body shook and rocked up and down making her rub tightly against his body. Her leaking pussy sandwiched up and down his shaft, her lips molding around the shape of it.

"Oh baby!! Mhmmmm! Yes! I love you!" She moaned.

Jake continued attacking her tits with everything he could, meanwhile he dropped one hand onto her ass and started mauling her left cheek aggressively while pushing her pussy down onto his cock.

Cynthia felt shocks of pleasure shooting through her body as her son gave her pleasure with everything he could. Her pussy started to squirt her female nectar with every sudden movement, making it clear that she came closer to her climax with rapid succession.

After another minute of being ravaged her son did something totally unexpected, the hand that was on her ass dropped lower and started to push her hips slightly upward. Because of the pussy grinding Jake's cock became erect again. He pulled his mother higher until he felt that her pussy was right on target, his stiff cock was now prodding against her entrance and the only thing that remained for him to do was to drop her hips down again, resulting in him penetrating her. He quickly looked up to his mother who was oblivious to his actions since she was so close to cumming. With a grin on his face Jake decided to complete his plan.

He let go of her hips and felt his cock sliding into her wet, warm cunt in one easy stroke, penetrating her deep, his cockhead coming into contact with her cervix. Jake let out a moan as his mother's vagina walls clamped around his cock. He then quickly brought his hands back onto her breasts and started to suck on them with everything he could.

Cynthia let out a shriek as she suddenly felt herself getting penetrated by her son's thick cock, her eyes rolled back and a streak of drool dribbled down her open mouth. Her body started to buck and tremble with immersive force, the combination of her son entering her and sucking her breasts was too much for Cynthia.

She dropped her face onto the pillow in front of her before letting out a loud scream that hopefully would be suppressed enough for her daughters to not hear it. She then came like she never came before. Her pussy nectar shot out of the tight gap where she and her son were connected, large streaks of female liquid soaked their bodies and the bed under them as she had orgasm after orgasm.

Jake was almost being smothered to death by his mother's large chest as she climaxed. Her vagina walls clamped so hard around his cock that he too came for a second time, spurts of semen shot deep into his mother's womb as her pussy kept on sucking him inside.

Both Jake and Cynthia moaned and trembled from their intense final climaxes. They then almost blacked out together, both mother and son were breathing hard and felt their hearts beating incredibly fast.

It took a while before they finally came down from their incestuous pleasures. Cynthia snuggled up to her son who in his turn held her tight to him as well.

"Baby... Oh baby that was... That was amazing... I've never, ever experienced something like that before." Purred Cynthia into her son's ear.

"Same... Here Mom... How did you like my sneak attack?" Whispered Jake back to her with another grin on his face.

Cynthia giggled before giving her son a big kiss on his lips. "You are such a naughty boy, but you are Mommy's naughty boy and I like it when my baby is naughty." She answered as she kept on giving Jake soft kisses.

After another few minutes of cuddling and calming down Cynthia noticed the time on Jake's clock.

"Oh my, I need to start making breakfast for us." She got off the bed and wrapped her bathing robe around herself. "Casey told me that the three of you have to go somewhere this morning, not another visit to the clothing store I presume?" She asked while putting her hair in a ponytail.

"Yeah she wanted to show us that new store that has opened recently, apparently they sell all sorts of stuff that would interest us, at least that's what she told me and Deb." Answered Jake, knowing damn well that the photoshoot had to remain a surprise for his mother.

"Mhmmm... Well, okay. Say, could you wake up your sisters and tell them that breakfast will be ready in a bit? And I expect a detailed walkthrough of what happened at the gala yesterday from you and Debby." Spoke Cynthia. "But leave the dirty details out of it okay? Mommy knows that more has happened." She added with a giggle and a wink.

"Mom..." Mumbled Jake as he smiled and shook his head slowly.

"Mothers know everything darling, but you already know that by now, don't you?" She responded before putting on her bathing robe and leaving towards the kitchen with a smirk on her face.

\*\*\*\*\*

That morning at the Wilson's household was just like any other mornings they had since the four of them came back together again, apart from Cynthia and Jake's early 'exercise'.

As usual the three of them had to wait for Debby to attend their breakfast, and as usual she complained how much she needed her sleep once she did arrive downstairs.

Her morning grumpiness disappeared rather quickly once Casey mentioned their plan, 'to visit the new store in town' that they had discussed the day before. Debby had so many things going through her head after last night that she had forgotten about it.

The topic at breakfast was of course the gala that Debby and Jake attended. Debby told her mother and older sister how the night went with much enthusiasm, conveniently leaving out all the juicy details that she and her brother had experienced together. Jake noticed his mother sneaking smiles and winks at him as she listened to her youngest daughter's words, making it very clear that mothers indeed know everything.

Jake and Debby had decided to keep the cheque that they had received a secret for now, they wanted it to be a special moment to share it with the rest of the family.

As soon they were done with their breakfast they got up to get themselves ready for the secret photoshoot, Casey and Jake helped Cynthia with the dishes so Debby could take her shower and dress herself up.

All of them had dressed up casually, following Casey's plan to make the photos as much identical as the ones their mother had of them when they were younger.

It didn't take long before they were seated in Casey's car, ready to go to Stephanie's studio. As always Cynthia saw them off from the front door.

"I'm glad you two took my advice to not get yourselves shit-faced." Said Casey as she drove the car off the driveway.

"Told you we would behave Sis, we kept it at a minimal." Responded Jake.

"Besides, we had way more important stuff to do over there like socializing, partying and having a good time together!" Said Debby from the backseat. "You know that we don't need alcohol to have good time."

"I know, but Lisa told us that you two were gone for like two hours around midnight, so Mom and me assumed that you two had sipped on enough of the good stuff to take it easy for a while."

"Oh that... Uh no... Me and Jake went to the track and field stadium to get some fresh air and uh... I decided to show him around a little since we had that renovation when he was in the hospital." Answered Debby slightly nervous.

"For two hours? Guess a lot has changed over there then... You sure you two didn't drink some of the magic stuff, I won't judge you know." Asked Casey with a grin on her face.

"N-no! Come on Casey let it slide, nothing serious happened. If I would have been drunk I wouldn't be sitting here all lively, I learned my lesson after that one time!" Answered Debby even more nervously and defensive.

Casey started to laugh. "Jeez Deb you are so easy to tease, it almost looks like you are guilty and hiding something."

"Let's just say that it was a magical night, without any of the 'magic' stuff." Said Jake, interrupting his sisters squabble to keep Debby from stressing herself even further.

Debby started to blush when her brother mentioned the words 'magical night'. "Y-yes let's keep it like that, it was a magical night filled with good memories."

"Alright, well I'm happy that you both had a good time, you two deserved it after everything that happened... Okay, we're almost there, make sure your photograph faces are on standby!" Said Casey.

Casey meant what she said about them deserving their time together, only deep inside she felt herself being left out. Cynthia had her time together with Jake and so did Debby, only she hadn't gotten the privilege of being together, alone with her brother due to her work and other things. But today would be her day, Jake's surprise was something that would get the two of them together again, just like when they were younger.

After a few more minutes they reached Stephanie's studio that was located outside of the city close to their town. The sisters helped Jake out of the car and into his wheelchair before walking up to the entrance.

The front door then suddenly opened before they even had the chance to ring the bell. A short but cute and curvy brunette had opened the door and greeted them.

"Hi ya'll! You must be the Wilson family that Steph told me about! I want to welcome you to our humble little studio, I'm Vanessa, Steph's official partner in crime." She said with a big smile as she welcomed the three of them.

She opened the door further so Jake could easily wheel himself inside. "Please come in, Steph was already setting up everything for the shoot, just go straight ahead and you will find her."

"Weren't you supposed to help her with our shoot, Vanessa?" Asked Casey.

"That was the original plan yes, but because of a cancelation she will be able to take care of it herself, something she wanted to do in the first place." Answered Vanessa. "Anyway, do you guys want something to drink? Steph is probably going to show you some examples first and discuss how the photos will be taken.

"Sure, that would be nice. Thanks for the warm welcome Vanessa!" Said Casey.

"No problem! I will be with you guys in a minute, remember, straight ahead to studio one and you will find Steph." Vanessa then walked off to get everyone drinks.

"Wow, this place looks amazing, and so professional." Said Debby as they walked towards the studio, looking their eyes out.

Casey started to giggle. "That's Stephanie for you, and the Stephanie that I remember. Once she had her sights set on something she would go for it one-hundred-and-ten percent, it has definitely paid off for her to continue in photography."

The sight was even more amazing when the three of them entered the studio, all kinds of high tech equipment and backdrops were spread all over the place, one particular wall was filled with photos from all kind of different themes which were shot by Vanessa and Stephanie.

"It's even more spectacular inside here!" Said Jake as he watched around. "I now understand why all those big names come to her place."

While the three of them looked their eyes out they didn't notice a familiar small red-headed girl walking up to them.

"Hi Jake! Can I be cowgirl again?" Said the little girl, making the three siblings turn their heads towards her.

Jake's face turned into a big smile when he saw who was talking to them. "Hey there Olivia! Of course you can be a cowgirl again! I promised you that after we met in the park, didn't I?"

Olivia started to giggle and nodded her head.

"Oh my god! She's soooo cute!" Yelled Debby as she focused her full attention on Olivia. "Hi! I'm Debby, Jake's sister." She said as she leaned forward, inviting Olivia over with a kind gesture.

"Do you play cowgirl with Jake too?" Asked Olivia innocently as she hopped over to Jake and Debby.

Debby felt her face turning red when Olivia mentioned the word cowgirl again, the activities with her brother last night were definitely in the same category, but of course she knew that Olivia did not meant it in that kind of way. "Uhhh... Yes, I guess I did when I was your age!" She said with a slightly nervous tone again.

Olivia looked up to her and smiled. "Okay! You can be cowgirl too, but I'm going first!" She then walked up to Jake and extended her arms.

Jake smiled again and lifted Olivia onto his lap. "Well, a promise is a promise so buckle up!"

"Have you two met before?" Asked Casey who was watching her brother and sister play with Olivia.

"Yeah when I was with Mom at the park. We crossed paths with Stephanie's mother who was walking with her grandchildren over there." Answered Jake.

Suddenly another voice came from the direction were Oliva was before. "Ah, I can see you already met my little devil!"

Casey quickly turned her head and was greeted with the sight of her best friend, their eyes met and both woman felt a shock of relief and happiness running through their bodies. After five long years they were finally reunited.

Stephanie walked up to Casey and let her eyes wonder over her body. "Wow Cass, you really have changed over these past years, finally let out your true self, ey?" She said with a smile. "You look amazing honey, cute as always but with the added sexiness of a mature woman."

Casey started to giggle. "And that's coming from you, 'mommy'. I can see that your relationship and having the kids you always talked about gave you an edge too. Sexy mom Stephanie in the house!" Teased Casey.

Stephanie started to laugh. "Not changed a bit... Come here sweetheart, I've missed you so much." She said as she embraced Casey.

Casey hugged her back tightly. "I've missed you too Steph, I'm glad to be back again here with you."

The emotional hug lasted for a while, both the girls felt a huge weight fall off their shoulders after finally coming together again.

"Mommy? Do you know that lady?" Asked Olivia as she observed her mother and Casey from Jake's lap.

The girls finished their hug and turned to Olivia.

"Yes darling, Casey is a very good friend of mommy, and what about you? Seems you know Casey's brother all too well." Responded Stephanie to her daughter.

"She came up to me out of nowhere when I was at the park with my mother. She mentioned that this wheelchair reminded her of her father's work and before we knew it she was talking up a storm. Then your mother Judith joined us for some time and that's when Miss Devil over here became a 'cowgirl'." Explained Jake.

Stephanie started to laugh. "Well that's certainly Olivia all right, she has her father's curiosity after all. By the way Jake, good seeing you again after all these years. Same goes for you Debby, can't believe how much you two have grown up."

Stephanie knew what happened to them and didn't want to bring it up, she knew from her own experience how sudden events could turn around your whole life in a split second.

"And I can't believe that you have such a cutie daughter! If you ever need a babysitter, then don't be afraid to hit me up." Said Debby as she was kneeling in front of Jake, observing Olivia.

"Fierce as always huh? God, I'm so glad that the three of you haven't changed a bit after all these years, apart from growing up further of course... So, how about we get ready for the shoot? Do you mind coming with me to my office for a bit Casey? I want to go over some things before we start." Asked Stephanie.

"Sure, I believe we can trust Olivia to my dear brother and sister over here." Answered Casey, watching Debby push Jake's wheelchair around while Olivia giggled on his lap.

Stephanie smiled as she too watched her daughter being entertained. "Remind me to ask Debby's number, I think she's the perfect candidate for watching over Olivia and Jeremy when we won't be able to do so."

They then proceeded to Stephanie's office while Jake and Debby stayed with Olivia in the studio.

"And here we are Cass, welcome to my little sanctuary. Let's take a seat on the sofa over there, shall we?" Said Stephanie.

Casey nodded and followed her best friend to the comfortable looking sofa.

"So, you wanted to take a picture of the three of you together as a gift for your mother. I was thinking about shooting it in different sizes, a few close-ups for smaller pictures and a few larger ones that could be hung somewhere around the house. I will take a couple of shots so that the three of you can show me your favorite ones at the end." Suggested Stephanie.

Casey nodded again. "That's what I personally had in mind too." She then opened her handbag and took out the old picture of her and her brother and sister to show it to Stephanie. "Take a look at this Steph, it's from way back but I want to make a new, grown-up version of this basically."

Stephanie took the picture and studied it for a bit. "This one is so cute Cass, I think we can work with this alright, your mother is going to love the new version of it for sure! You know, it's quite a coincidence that you want a picture in this style." Said Stephanie.

"Oh, how so?" Asked Casey surprised.

"Here, take a look at this." Stephanie stood up and picked up one of many picture frames from her bureau, she then gave it to Casey.

"I recently took that photo; it's become some sort of ritual for us to take one every year. After our father died we decided to take one in this style, the three of us have necklaces where we carry that picture around everywhere we go."

Casey observed the picture that Stephanie gave her. It showed her mother Judith in the middle and on each side of her one of her children, Stephanie to the left and her brother Matthew to the right. The resemblance was very clear; it was shot in the exact same style that their old picture was.

"Quite a coincidence indeed Steph, I would be grateful if you manage to shoot our pictures the same way like this, Mom will love it like this." Said Casey before returning the picture frame.

"It's settled then! I will make sure to capture the three of you in perfection." Replied Stephanie with a big smile.

Stephanie returned the photo and took a seat next to Casey again.

"Before we go back Cass... I know you probably heard this quite a lot in the last few months and I didn't want to bring it up with everyone in the studio but... I'm sorry for what happened to you and your family, I know how devastating things like these can get from my own experiences. I just want to say that I'm glad to see all of you happy again, you look better than ever Cass." Said Stephanie as she took Casey's hand in hers.

Casey smiled at her friend. "You are correct, heard that way too many times. But I appreciate it Steph, especially since its coming from you. We know everything is going to work in the end, the same way it worked for you and your family." She said as she gripped her best friend's hand tighter.

The two of them smiled at each other for a short period of time while holding hands before Stephanie broke the ice.

"Cass... I want to tell you something about... About me and my family, about Matthew and me. I... I know I can trust you with this..." Said Stephanie with a quiet voice.

Casey felt her hands tighten even harder, she already noticed that there was something more going on with her best friend after they had met face to face again. They had always told each other's secrets and what not, but this one was going to be something big, something that Stephanie had not shared with anyone before.

"I... I know Steph, you can tell me everything you want." Responded Casey as she prepared for what her best friend would share with her.

\*\*\*\*\*

"And here they are! A few smaller ones for you all to keep close and this larger one for somewhere inside the house. Vanessa already framed it for you, I hope that you like the frame she picked out for it." Said Stephanie as she came back into the studio with the freshly made pictures from the photoshoot.

Casey, Jake and Debby's faces lit up with happiness when Stephanie presented them the final results.

"Oh my gosh! Mom is totally gonna fall in love with these!" Said Debby overly excited while holding Olivia who had dozed off on her lap.

"Wow Stephanie! All the compliments in the world from me to you and Vanessa, they are perfect and I dare to say even better than the old ones." Said Jake as he looked at the final products.

"Thank you kindly everyone!" Responded Stephanie with a blush on her face. She gave the frame and the loose pictures to Jake who went over them further.

Casey stood up and gave her best friend another hug from the side.  
"Thank you Steph, for doing this for us."

Stephanie embraced her hug and whispered back. "And thank you for listening to me Cass, you truly are my bestie... And remember, be honest to him, it will work out for you too."

"Say, do you want me to pack them for you guys since it has to be a present?" Came from a voice behind them.

"Yes, please do Vanessa, we don't want Mom's eagle eyes to catch a glimpse of them right away." Said Jake.

All of the ongoing ruckus caused Olivia to slowly wake up from her slumber on Debby's lap.

"Look Jake, our 'cowgirl' is finally coming back to the world of the living again." Said Debby as she carefully held Olivia on her lap, preventing her from falling off.

"Does she now? Guess she finally had relaxed long enough, 'mommy Debby'." Responded Jake.

"Wait, did she call you 'mommy' too, Debby?" Asked Stephanie as she watched her daughter waking up.

"Yes, after we played for a while she started to call me that, it's so cute!" Answered Debby.

"Well, that is rare for her to do, the only other woman she often calls 'mommy' is my mother when I'm not around. She seems to be very fond of you." Said Stephanie before remembering her offer.

"Say Debby, would you be up for it to babysit her and her little brother once in a while? I have a few events coming up where I can't take the kids with me and seeing that she is totally comfortable with you makes you the perfect candidate in my eyes." Asked Stephanie.

Debby's eyes lit up from the offer. "Really? Of course I would like to babysit them! How can someone say no to them?"

"Can Jake come to? We cowgirls need a horse." Said a freshly woken up Olivia out of nowhere.

They all started to laugh at her question, Olivia scanned the room and started to giggle with them, not sure why all the adults started to laugh.

"I'm sure he wouldn't mind coming over with Debby once in a while sweetie. Say, Daddy is coming to pick you up in a bit, could you be a dear and collect your toys for me?" Asked Stephanie.

"Yay! Daddy!" Shouted Olivia as she dashed off to take care of her mother's request.

Casey picked up her handbag and turned to her brother and sister. "How about we get moving on too? Stephanie has more clients to take care of and we have been here for a while now."

Both Debby and Jake nodded to their older sister's request.

"Oh, before you go." Interrupted Stephanie as scribbled something down on a piece of paper. "Here's my number Debby, feel free to call me so we can set up the babysitting. And Casey, give me a call too so we discuss the work we will be going over, okay?"

"You are going to work together with Stephanie Sis?" Asked Debby as she took the piece of paper.

"Yup, we had a good talk and we both agreed to become partners. If all goes well, which we have no doubt about, I will probably be working together with Steph and Vanessa here fulltime." Answered Casey with a big smile.

"Congratulations Sis!" Said both Debby and Jake in sync.

"Good to hear that 'colleague'!" Came from behind them again.

"Here are the pictures, all wrapped up tight and nice so that mom can't see a thing!" Said Vanessa with a smile as she handed over the wrapped packages.

After taking the packages and saying their goodbyes they finally went back to their house with the gifts for their mother.

\*\*\*\*\*

"Alright Deb, remember to go through the backdoor, okay? I didn't lock it in the morning so you still should be able to enter the house that way, take the presents to your room and leave them somewhere where Mom can't find them." Said Casey as she parked her car in front of their house.

"No problemo! I'll make sure Mom won't find them." Responded Debby, taking the packages over from Jake.

Just before she wanted to leave the car she turned back and gave a quick kiss on both her brother and sister's cheeks. "Have fun you two!" She added with a giggle before leaving the car.

Jake turned his head to his older sister with a confused look on his face. "Have fun? What is she talking about Casey?"

His sister simply smiled at him, she then honked the horn from the car. After a few seconds the front door opened and Cynthia came out with a small suitcase. She walked up to the car trunk and knocked on the back window.

Casey pulled the trunk handle and the trunk flipped open.

"Anyone care to explain what's going on, please?" Asked Jake again as he was still confused.

Cynthia closed the trunk after putting the suitcase inside and walked up to the passenger's window, with a flick of a button Casey opened it up.

"I have put everything in it that you requested darling, plus I added that summer dress of mine that you liked so much." Said Cynthia to her daughter, ignoring Jake.

"Uh Mom? Explanation... Please?" He asked one more time.

Cynthia started to giggle and gave him a kiss on his cheek just like Debby did before. "Ask your sister sweetie, she's the true mastermind behind this. Be careful and have fun you two!" She said before turning around and walking back to the house.

"Remember my message on your phone yesterday? Well this is the surprise I talked about." Said Casey as she closed the window and started the car again.

"So, we are going somewhere? Just the two of us?" Asked Jake again.

"Yup, Mom came with the idea after our night together yesterday. She has spent a full day with you and so did Debby, so she suggested me to go somewhere with you so we could spend some time together too." Answered Casey.

"Well, it does sound fair when you mention it like that... Any hints on where we are going, or what we are going to do?"

Casey smiled as she drove the car. "Mhmmm... I can give you hint, it's something nostalgic for both of us."

Jake started to laugh. "Nostalgic huh? Well we did a lot of stuff together when we were younger. Come on, not a bigger hint for your confused brother?"

"Nope! But I'm sure you will get it once we get closer and closer to it. It's something that we both loved as kids, and it's where you got something... Very dear to me." Answered Casey amused.

"Mhm... Well, that narrows it down but it still could be anywhere, I got you a lot of things that were dear to you." Said Jake. "But, I will let your surprise 'surprise' me I guess."

Now Casey started to laugh. "You do that little brother, but I'm sure that once we reach the place you will remember it in no time!"

They drove for a short hour before they closed in on their destination, an old but popular town that their parents loved to visit when they were younger. If not for their father, they would have been raised there since Cynthia loved the place and its surrounding nature.

"Old Hendrickson?" Said Jake as he recognized the familiar buildings and landscapes from his youth. "We always used to go to-"

"The fair." Interrupted Casey as her brother finally found out where they were going. "Open the glove box." She asked.

Jake did as she told and was greeted with a pamphlet. He took a good look at it, a big smile crept onto his face after seeing it. "Fair week! You weren't kidding when you meant nostalgic Sis! I should have known this one, it's where I won Mr. Teddy for you, wasn't it?"

Casey started to blush. "Yes it is... So, do you like my surprise?" She asked.

"Of course! We had so much fun here together before and I'm sure it won't be any different this time!" Responded Jake excited.

"I have no doubt about that, that's why me and Mom came up with this idea." Said Casey before pulling up the car to a parking place. "And this is where we will be staying for the night."

"Ambrose Hotel... Wasn't this very small all those years ago? I vaguely remember the name." Said Jake as he looked at the now impressive building.

"Yes, you are right again. It's the same hotel we spend a few days in all those years ago. So because this trip is nostalgic and all I decided to book us a room in it. It's pretty close to the fairgrounds so it's a win-win situation for us." Answered Casey. "Shall we check in and put our baggage inside of our room? After that we can go to the fair." Said Casey excited.

"Lead the way Sis, I can't wait for us to walk..." Jake stopped mid-sentence and looked at his legs. "Well, to see the fair again!"

Casey nodded and smiled at him, though it also saddened her knowing that it wouldn't be the same as it was before. But she knew that this day together with him would be a special one, and she would do everything in her power for it to be so.

\*\*\*\*\*

"And here you go Ms. Wilson, the keys to room 2A on the second floor, the elevator is further down the hall to your left and your room will be on the right when you exit the elevator on the second floor. Do you need any further assistance at all?" Asked the hotel's receptionist.

"No thank you, we know our way around the hotel, although it has really changed since the last time we visited it." Said Casey with a smile.

The receptionist smiled back at her. "Nice to see old clients return, anyway, I hope you and your husband will enjoy your stay here tonight. If you need anything just use the phone inside of your room."

Casey took the keys from the receptionist and then proceeded to guide Jake towards the elevator.

Jake started to laugh. "Did she just call me your husband? Did you book under the pretense of us being a married couple?"

"Maybe I did... 'hubby'!" Giggled Casey as they entered the elevator.

After a short elevator ride they reached the second floor of the hotel and quickly found their room, just as the receptionist had told them.

As Jake wheeled himself into the room behind his sister he noticed that there was only a single double bed in the room.

"You really took the whole marriage thing for granted, didn't you?" Asked Jake with a smile as he watched his sister putting the suitcase away.

Casey turned and looked back at him with a seductive face. "Again... Maybe I did brother dear, besides, I don't think you mind it too much to sleep next to your big sister, don't you?" She purred to him.

"I sure don't... 'Wifey'." Teased Jake back to his sister.

The siblings could feel a certain tension hanging around them now they were together, just the two of them in a tiny hotel room. Jake knew that if he was mobile he would have picked up his cute sister and made love to her right here and now. Casey felt the same way, and as naughty as she is she decided to tease her little brother even further.

"Before we go to the fair, let me change into the summer dress that Mom packed for me, Okay?" She said to Jake.

Jake fell quiet before he even had the chance to respond. Casey whipped off her blouse and skirt in a split second and was now teasing her brother even more with her curvy, well trained body.

She slowly bended forward to open the suitcase, giving Jake a full view of every part of her body. Her voluptuous breasts were held together by a tiny black lace bra that showed enough skin, her small thong was attached to a very sexy garter belt that perfectly showed off her juicy ass and stocking covered legs, to make the image complete she had left her high heels on her feet.

Casey knew exactly what Jake liked and loved teasing him, she would have jumped his bones right away if she could but she wanted to wait till tonight.

"You're awfully quiet little brother... Do you like what you see?" Purred Casey again as she picked the dress out of the suitcase.

"You know exactly what you do to me Sis..." He whispered before placing his right hand on his sister's ass cheeks and started to caress them. He could feel the animalistic lust growing deep inside of him, the feeling he only felt for Casey.

"Mhmmm Jake..." Moaned Casey, enjoying her brother's hand on her body. She felt her nipples growing hard and her pussy getting wet from just a simple touch, that's the effect her brother had on her.

After a minute or so of Jake caressing Casey's ass she decided to break it up. She stood up and pulled the bright red/white summer dress over her erotic body.

"Later Jake... We can do more later. For now, we should do other things, things that we came for in the first place." Whispered Casey to Jake.

"Wasn't this 'thing' on your agenda as well Sis?" Teased Jake again.

Casey started to giggle and leaned forward to give Jake a deep, long kiss. "Later little brother... Later." She purred to him after their lips separated.

She then stood up and did a pirouette, showing off her clothing. "So, how do I look Mr. Horndog?"

"Gorgeous as always Sis." Answered Jake, speaking nothing but the truth.

Casey smiled at him. "Good! So, I'm ready to go. Do you want to change into something else while we are at it?" She asked.

"Nope, I'm fine Sis, I knew it was gonna be a hot day so I had prepared myself for it, not knowing that we would be going on this trip of ours though."

"Our trip... It gets me so excited when you mention that. So let's continue 'our' trip shall we? I will push your wheelchair since it's

going to be quite a walk." Said Casey before she walked out of the hotel room while pushing Jake's wheelchair in front her.

"I can wheel myself around if you want to Sis." Suggested Jake while she closed the door to her room.

"No, it's not a problem. I enjoy helping you out Jake so don't worry about it, okay?" Responded Casey.

Jake simply nodded to her, agreeing with her. They then went through the hotel the same way they came in, and before they knew it they were outside being greeted by the warm burning sun. It was a beautiful day, a beautiful day for them together.

Their walk to the fair through Old Hendrickson was a nostalgic trip on its own for Casey and Jake. Everywhere they looked they were confronted with something from their past. For example, the old Italian restaurant they used to visit frequently with their parents or the local pool where Debby swam for the first time after she learned to swim. Each of these places were still up and running as if nothing ever changed.

"It feels so strange but familiar at the same time, don't you think so? I mean it's as time stood still here and things never changed." Said Jake as they both looked around the area while walking.

Casey agreed with her brother. "Uhu... It feels so good to be back here. Next time we should take Mom and Deb with us, I think they would love it as well since they too haven't been around here for ages."

"Sounds like a great idea to me, let's discuss it with them when we return home. It has been a while since we went out to somewhere with us all together, we could go for like a week or two or something, make it a full-fledged vacation." Responded Jake. He remembered the cheque they had received from Debby's school last night; it would be a perfect opportunity to use it.

"Alright! Remind me to pass the idea to Mom, I think she would be totally up for it." Said Casey before they focused on their surroundings again while they continued their route to the fair.

After walking further through Old Hendrickson they finally managed to reach the fair grounds on the other side of town, what they saw was something much different from their childhood.

"Well, I have to say for a small town like this the fair certainly did blow up in its popularity. All those years back it had a few stalls and rides, but look at it now!" Spoke Jake first as he and Casey witnessed the size of the once so modest fair.

"You can say that again! Look how far it goes on through the main path!" Said Casey as she pointed in the direction of the fair ground.

It was occupied with people. Families, teens, locals and outsiders, the fair seemed to attract all kinds of people from the region. The same could be said for the stalls and rides, they came in different sizes and types making it almost look like your modern theme park.

"Shall we?" Asked Casey excited.

"Full steam ahead Sis!" Answered Jake.

And so the siblings went onto the same fair grounds from all those years ago, the same fair grounds that was so dear to them and their relationship.

Jake and Casey looked around with amazement, seeing so many people having a good time. Especially younger children having the time of their life the same way they did when they were younger. The loud noises, the movement of the rides, the smell of food. For them it was a true nostalgic ride, remembering the good times before those five long years apart happened.

Jake looked up to his older sister and noticed her beautiful, cute, smiling face. He felt his heart beat faster after finally seeing her smile again like she used to do. After everything she went through she was herself again, the same girl he always had forbidden feelings for.

The only thing that was gnawing at his mind was himself. Here he was, sitting in a wheelchair unable to participate, to interact with her

the way he imaged to do so. On some certain days after the incident he thought of himself to be a useless weight, a weight that held her back from fully escaping the past as he would always remind her of the things happened to them. And not only to them, the same applied for Debby and Cynthia. He knew they all loved him but at what cost? Their lives turned around drastically, now they had this son, this brother that would need their help and support for the rest of his life. It felt as he was a thorn in their sides, not giving them the freedom they deserved to have.

"Hey buddy! Yes, you accompanied with the cute girl!" Came a voice out of nowhere.

Jake snapped out of his thoughts and looked in front of him. Casey was already on route to the stall where the voice came from.

"Oh my, just look at this perfect couple, boyfriend and girlfriend I presume?" Asked the jolly man behind the counter of what seemed to be a shooting gallery.

"No, we are bro-" Tried Jake to say before he felt his sister's nails pinch into his shoulders.

"Husband and wife to be exact, pretty close but we are already at that stage." Said Casey with a smile to the man behind the counter.

Jake looked up to his sister again, she gave him a wink and smiled at him.

"Ah newlyweds then... It reminds me of me and my own lovely wife, going out to a fair after giving each other the eternal yes, having a good time together and reliving past, fond memories. Though you two seem not be coming from around here... But I saw you two navigating around like you knew the place." Said the stall owner.

"What the hell is up with this guy? Does he have some sort of psychic job next to this stall of his?" Thought Jake to himself.

Casey smiled at him and responded. "It's just like you say! After we got together we decided to do something nostalgic and taa-daa! Here we are, in the same old town and at the fair from all those years ago!"

The man started to laugh. "Ha-ha! Then I'm sure you two did something like this too all those years ago." Said the man as he pushed a rifle in Jake's direction.

"Try your luck buddy and win something for your missus! You know that it's the most romantic thing to do at a fair, again, coming from my own experience with the wife!" Laughed the man again.

Jake grabbed the rifle and took a more stable sitting stance in his wheelchair, he then aimed the rifle to find his most comfortable and steady position.

"Alright, I think I can do some damage like this, is it a classic shooting gallery or some new funky one?" Asked Jake.

"As classic as one can get, the targets will pop up randomly and it's up to you to shoot them right in the kisser. Hit them all and you can pick out a prize." Answered the man.

Jake simply nodded to give the man a 'go' sign. He nodded back and started the shooting round.

Targets popped up left and right, going faster over time. Jake managed to hit them easily with swiftness and precision, before he knew it the round was over.

"That's some mighty fine shooting buddy! Everything to impress the missus, ey?" Said the man jokingly.

"You're right about that, everything... For her." Said Jake to the man before looking at his sister.

Casey felt her heart skip a beat and her face blushing from her brother's words, knowing very well that he meant it.

"So, pick something out then! Anything you want since you popped all the targets." Said the man as she showed the prices.

Jake scanned over the prices to see what his sister would like, a smile crept on his face when he found a perfect gift.

"Can you give me that fluffy, brown teddy bear to your right?" Asked Jake.

"I certainly can do! The man has chosen and so here is his price." Said the man as he took Jake's chosen price and handed it over to him.

Jake then turned to Casey and held the price up to her. "Here you go babe, I hope you like it."

He noticed a small tear running down his sister's cheek when he handed over the teddy bear.

"T-Thank you... Darling." Responded Casey with a teary smile. The teddy bear her brother just gave her resembled the same one he had won for her so many years ago perfectly. From the color to its fluffiness, it was almost identical.

"Well buddy, it seems that the missus is at a loss for words, so my gut tells me that you got the right price for her!" Said the man with a smile.

"Simply reliving past, fond memories... Thank you for calling us over." Responded Jake.

"And thank you for having a go at my stall! Now get your behinds outta here! There is still enough to see and do around here." Joked the man to them.

Taking his advice Jake and Casey said their goodbyes and went their way.

"Jake can we... Can we sit down somewhere for a bit?" Asked Casey after they reached a less populated, quieter part of the fair.

"Oh, sure Sis... How about there?" Said Jake as he pointed at an unoccupied bench.

Casey nodded and walked up to it, she parked Jake's wheelchair next to the bench so he could pull himself out of it to sit on the bench. Casey took a seat next to him once he was settled on it.

"So, how is our nostalgic trip so far Sis? Having a good time?" Asked Jake as he watched a young girl and boy walking up to a ball game stall.

"It's... It's been marvelous so far... Just as I expected it to be." Answered Casey as she slowly scooted closer to her brother's side.

"That's something we can both agree on then... It's been great so far, just two of us enjoying ourselves." Responded Jake before he noticed the boy and girl again. "Casey, do you see that boy and girl over at that stall there? Doesn't it look like they resemble us in some sort of way when we were younger? I mean, look at him go at it, as if he wants to win something for her. Maybe they too are brother and sister."

With a swift movement he felt his head being turned towards his sister's direction, her soft, small hand caressed his cheek before he felt her lips coming into contact with his own. Her green eyes sparkled with love as their lips started to move in a more serious manner, it didn't take long before he felt her tongue trying to slip inside of his mouth to turn their kiss up a notch. Jake wrapped his left arm around his sister's curvy body and pulled her even closer to him while slightly opening his mouth, accepting her wish of becoming more intimate with each other.

The world seemed to stand still at that moment for the siblings as they kissed each other in such a way that was frowned upon by society. Every moan he or she made trembled and vibrated through their mouths, adding another layer of excitement. Their tongues battled and battled, swapping saliva as their bodies started to react heavily to each other.

Casey felt her pussy getting wet, her nipples getting hard from just a simple kiss. But it wasn't a simple kiss, it was a kiss of pure lust and love, and on top of it all, it was with her brother, in public.

The same could be said for Jake. His cock started to throb and harden as he felt the all too familiar animalistic lust he had for her building up inside his body. He was making out with the girl, the woman he had lusted for all his life. He was making out with the woman he truly loved.

Their kiss seemed to linger on for what felt like hours, both of them had no intention to stop their incestuous act, but both of them knew that if they went on any longer they wouldn't be able to control themselves before they would go all out.

After another minute or so of their intense kissing session they decided to end it... for now.

A small string of saliva hung between their lips as the siblings separated themselves from each other.

"No one knows who we are here Jake, no one knows but us..."  
Whispered Casey to Jake as she her eyes kept staring deep into those of him.

Jake nodded, feeling his sister's hand caressing his cheek once more.

"Was that another reason to come here?" Whispered Jake back to her.

Casey started to giggle softly. "Maybe..."

A short moment of silence went by, both of them not breaking their gaze into each other's eyes.

"Jake... I want you..." Whispered Casey to him.

Jake smiled at his sister before speaking. "And I... I want you... Casey."

Casey smiled back at her brother after hearing his words. After all this time together, they finally confirmed what they wanted so long from each other. To finally step across the final, forbidden line. To truly love each other in the way they wanted to love each other.

Casey stood up from the bench and helped Jake into his wheelchair. Her body was still stinging with excitement, her nipples stayed hard and her pussy stayed moist. She noticed that her little brother had the same problem, his erection could be seen through the outline of his pants, not calming down at all.

"Ready to go?" She asked.

"More than ever Sis." Answered Jake.

And so the two siblings made their way back to their hotel room, their minds only focused on one thing; Today they would be making love together, love they longed for, for so long.

\*\*\*\*\*

And there he was, waiting for his sister to finish her shower after they returned to their hotel room. Jake laid in the middle of the double bed, only wearing his boxers knowing that today would be the day. Unlike his sister he didn't feel any nervousness at all. He could feel a certain tension hanging around her on their way back from the fair, she was quiet and unresponsive as if she regretted telling him that she wanted him.

He heard the bathroom door open and looked to his side. There she was again, and to his surprise in the same sexy lingerie with the same sexy garter belt and stockings she was wearing before. The only thing that had changed from her appearance was her dark, raven hair, now in a long ponytail that hung over her shoulder.

Jake could feel his body reacting as soon as he saw her. Her curvy body that jiggled at all the right places, her smell even through the shampoo and other appliances she just used. It truly drove him mad with lust for her.

Casey climbed onto the bed and laid down next to him, she rolled over to her side and looking him deep in the eyes. "Hi..." She said with a small smile, trying to hide her nervousness.

Jake smiled back at her. "Hi... You seem... nervous Sis."

Casey let out a sigh. "That's... That's because I am."

"How come, I mean the last couple of times we did 'stuff' together you went all out. Heck, we even did it in a public place with our little sister right besides us." Asked Jake.

Casey let out another sigh as she placed the palm of her hand on her brother's chest. "Because... I've done those things before you know... giving someone a blowjob and all that stuff. But... I never went... You know, THAT far with someone, what we did together was already a huge step for me."

Jake noticed that she started to blush heavily, her breathing grew more rapid and her hand started to move in short circles on his chest.

"Casey... Are you trying to tell that you are still...? A virgin?" He asked.

Instead of answering him right away she did something unexpected. Casey flipped her body over until she was on top of her brother, squashing her heavy bosom against his chest, her pussy right on top of his crotch. She laid her head on his chest just under his chin before she spoke again.

"Yes... Well, more fifty-fifty like... I broke my hymen as a teenager with one of my toys, but other than that... I never have had sex with someone, simply because I wanted my first time to be with someone... I truly loved." She whispered to him.

Jake went silent from her words, he could feel her heartbeat coming through her chest, her body pressing against his, her sweet fragrance flowing around him. Her confession of her wanting her first time to be with someone she truly loved hit him right in the feels.

Before he could respond she started to talk again.

"Jake... Last night when you were gone with Debby... Mom and me had... Quite the talk." Said Casey quietly.

Jake remained silent, waiting for her to continue.

"She told me everything that had happened between you two and even what she witnessed with you and Debby... And us. Truth be told; I wasn't surprised with everything when she told me, I just... Understood everything. Ever since I returned from Dad and after you returned from that horrible accident our lives seemed to blossom more positive each and every day. Your enthusiasm and will to keep on going sparked something in all three of us, our true feelings we always had for you... And for each other as a family." She said.

"To be completely honest, this whole trip was something Mom suggested to me. She had always known how I struggled with showing you my true feelings, how I wanted us to take it further but was afraid to do so. So when she told me how you and her just... Did it without any remorse or hesitation it finally struck me. I just needed us to be together, so I could punch through the barrier that withheld me from loving you... How I really want to love you."

Another moment of silence came over them, the only thing they felt and heard were their breathing and their hearts beating faster and faster.

"Jake... You and Debby, last night... Did you and her make love together?" Asked Casey after a while.

"Y-yes... We did Sis." Answered Jake quietly, now being a bit nervous himself.

Casey then pushed herself up into a sitting position, straddling her brother's lap. "Then... Then you have one last heart to fully conquer little brother... Please make love to me tonight, make my... No, make our dream come true." She whispered to him as her hands caressed his chest.

Jake noticed two small tears running down her cheeks. This was it, his older sister, the love of his life wanted him to make love to her. He could feel the usual animalistic lust he had for her coming back in full force, this time he would act upon it.

With his strong arms he pushed himself up into a sitting position as well, his arms then reached around his sister's curvy body allowing his hands to seek the clasp of her lace bra. At the same time, he attacked her neck with a barrage of kisses and licks, letting out the pent up lust he had for her.

"Oooh Jake!" Moaned Casey as her brother's actions completely surprised her. Her own arms wrapped around her brother's fit torso as a reaction to his sudden movements. With one arm she pushed against the back of his head, wanting him to devour her even further while the other ravaged across his back, her nails running over his skin.

Casey could feel her brother's rock-hard cock pushing up against her pussy, making her more wet with the second. Her tiny thong barely covered her sacred entrance as he kept on pushing up against her. Her pussy lips started to mold and wrap around his cockhead, only her thong preventing him from entering further.

It didn't take long for Jake to unhook his sister's bra, all the while continuing to kiss and lick her soft skin everywhere he could. The feeling of her wet pussy grinding against his cock made him even more fierce and so did the loud, sexy moans that escaped from her mouth.

Not only he, but also his sister became fiercer. When Casey felt her bra coming undone she decided to show her brother that he wouldn't be the only dominant one.

She brought her arms to his chest again and pushed him down on his back with one strong, fast move.

Jake smiled and laughed as he watched his foxy sister removing her bra, revealing her beautiful full tits with a strong bounce. She giggled and smiled back at him, making it clear that they were truly going to do it.

Casey let herself fall down on his chest again, resulting in a loud moan from both of them as her naked breasts and nipples scrapped across her brother's chest. Their lips came together and a French kissing battled ensued very quickly.

Jake threw his hands onto his sister's ass and started mauling away at it, groping and caressing her fit bubble-butt with everything he could. The moans that came from them grew louder and stronger as did their kissing.

At the same time Casey shifted one of her arms down so she could lower her brother's boxer, wanting to feel his throbbing cock on her soft skin. She pushed her hips up a little before she managed to pull his boxers down far enough to release his cock.

Jake's cock sprung out and slapped against his sister's ass with a loud smack, a small spurt of precum shot out of the tip across the side of her garter belt.

Casey started to grind her ass and pussy against her brother's impressive tool as soon as she felt it against her bare skin. Jake quickly returned to mauling away at her ass with full force as he felt his cock being teased by his sister.

They just had started but the room already reeked with the smell of sex. Moans, the movement of body on body and loud smacking sounds of lips coming together were the only sounds that roamed through it. Brother and sister were now closed off from the real world around them, this time they were in their own world together and nothing would be able to interfere them.

The grinding had turned Casey's pussy into a sopping mess, her thong was soaked and so was Jake's cock and lower hip area. Casey separated their kiss and started to playfully bite and pull Jake's lips before she lowered herself to his neck. Slowly she kissed and licked her brother just like he had done to her.

Jake laid back and held off, enjoying the things his sister did to him. Whether it was her pussy grinding against his cock, her massive tits and nipples rubbing against his skin or her soft lips and tongue worshipping different parts of his body, she knew like no one else how to turn him on.

Casey started to maneuver herself lower and lower down her brother's body, kissing every part of him on the way down. The sides of his neck, his upper chest, his nipples and down his belly. Jake felt his stiff cock poking against, and gliding along her soft skin as she went further down, a thin streak of his precum coated her body along the way down.

Jake noticed that his sister stopped moving once his cock came to halt between two very squishy soft mounds of flesh, He lifted his head a little to look down and came into direct contact with Casey's sparkling eyes.

"I think I caught a special snake in my trap." Purred Casey before she shifted herself a bit and pushed her tits together, trapping her brother's hard, pulsing cock between them.

Jake let out a long moan as he felt his cock being sandwiched between his sister's melons, she moved them up and down with short, powerful strokes. She then spitted some of her saliva into her cleavage, making her movements even more slick and sticky than before.

"Oh Jake... Just look at that beautiful, big cock of yours... Do your sister's tits feel that good?" She purred to him.

"Oh god yes!" Moaned Jake loud, enjoying the full attention he got from her.

"Mhmmm... I can see it, not only on your face but your cock speaks for itself too." Responded Casey as she watched more precum building up at the tip of her brother's cock.

"I can't let your gift to me go to waste, can I?" She said before plunging her soft lips around Jake's cockhead, sucking it gently while her tongue moved and poked around his tip. At the same time, she gyrated her tits in a circular motion giving her brother extreme pleasure.

"Oh fuck Casey! If you... Oh! If you keep this up I'm going to cum." Moaned Jake louder than before.

Casey started to giggle. "Hold off for me baby, I'm not done yet."

She then let go of his cock and wrapped her right hand around his girth, gripping it a bit tight to hold off his orgasm. She waited for a few seconds before she lowered her head against the side of his cock.

She poked her wet tongue against her brother's frenulum a couple of times, causing him to moan again as it was a very sensitive spot. She then slowly trailed down the side of his shaft until she reached his balls. Her mouth clamped itself around his left nut and started to play with it, she gave it soft sucks, let her tongue dart across the sensitive skin and then attacked the other one. At the same time her hand slowly started to move up and down along his shaft that was already sticky and wet of her saliva and his precum.

Casey proved once again that she was the master of giving him pleasure with her mouth. She did it in such a way that it got him on edge, but just gentle enough to make him not cum.

He could hear her moans coming from down his body, the vibrations of her moans stimulated him even further as she kept on using her skills to give him pleasure. In the meantime, Casey had moved her left hand down to her soaked pussy, she had pushed her thong to the side and was now running her fingers along her lips and clit which painfully stung out of excitement.

This whole slow and seductive love making went on for a while. Casey couldn't get enough of her brother's hard cock and Jake couldn't get enough of his sister's skilled moves that made him feel good like he had never experienced before. But all good things must come to an end, especially in a situation like this.

Casey felt her brother's cock starting to throb harder and harder after a while, making it clear for her that he was on the verge of cumming. But like the tease she was, she wanted to hear him say it.

She let go of his balls with a loud plop and moved her head up again to be greeted by her brother's twisted face of pleasure. "You're about to cum, aren't you little brother?" She purred to him.

Jake only nodded, knowing that he would blow his load right away if he would catch a glimpse of his sister's foxy face.

Casey giggled as she positioned herself so she could make him cum with her specialty. She pushed Jake's legs a bit apart so she could have full access to his throbbing cock. She licked her lips once more and then plunged down onto his cock with her mouth, she swallowed it to the brim and once she felt him poking against the back of her throat she clamped her mouth around the base.

"Ooooh Casey! Oh fuck!" Screamed Jake out of pleasure, his sister had deep-throated him before but the impact of it was always something incredible.

Casey started to bob up and down, faster every time she reached his cockhead. The loud sucking and slurping sounds ravaged through the hotel room as Casey went ballistic on her brother's rod.

Jake clenched his teeth while his hands grasped the bed sheets. He knew that he wouldn't be able to last long once his older sister went down on him like this.

Casey did everything she could to make her brother cum, she moved her head in different direction, twirling her tongue around his shaft while her lips coated his cock with saliva and precum. The thought of making her brother cum like this had an immersive effect on her as well, her pussy was literally like a waterfall now, her juices trickled down her thighs and legs, sometimes even squirting out a bit.

The combination of his taste and smell drove her insane, she knew that sooner or later they would be having sex, and that thought drove her even harder to make him cum and getting him ready for road two.

Jake's body started to twitch and buck after a minute or so of deep-throating action.

"Sis I'm gonna... I'm gonna cum!" He yelled, breaking his silence from before.

Casey quickly plunged her mouth down one last time and clamped it around his base like a vice, she then rested both of her hands on his thighs, steadying herself for his climax.

"Ooooh fuck!" Screamed Jake as he let his floodgates open.

Shot after shot of hot, sticky cum blasted out of his cock straight down his older sister's throat, who had no problem taking in every shot of cum her brother fed to her. She quickly swallowed his sperm after every shot without any gagging or struggle.

Jake could still feel his sister's tongue roaming at the base of his shaft, even when he came she wanted to give him the ultimate pleasure. His cock throbbed and explored every corner of her mouth as it blasted away.

Casey felt his spurts becoming less and less after what seemed like forever.

Finally, his orgasm was over, after the last shot he threw his head back against the bed. Breathing heavily, his chest moving up and down rapidly because of the intense orgasm.

"Holy... Shit, Casey that was... That was even better than all those times before combined together." He said to her.

Casey let go off his cock with a loud plop and licked her cum coated lips. "Thanks for giving me your special protein shake little brother, and thanks for the compliment." She purred to him.

She then focused on his cock again and let out a little gasp. Jake's cock was still it's rock-hard self, even after he just came buckets for her. The sight of his cock still standing full mast made her pussy painfully squirm again. She knew that the moment she, and her brother had been waiting for was coming closer than ever.

She slowly pushed herself up until she was standing on the bed. She looked down and noticed the huge pool that had formed and soaked into the blanket where was just on her knees deep-throating her brother to climax.

She could feel her juices streaming out of her pussy, down her thighs, legs and feet as she stood there watching her brother gasping for air.

She then slowly stepped forward until she was positioned right above her brother's erect cock.

Jake noticed that his sister had been quiet for a little while now. He turned his head again to look in the direction where she would have been. First he was greeted by her long, stocking-clad legs that were soaked with her liquid, after that came her tight, juicy pussy. He could see that she was rubbing her clit with her fingers, apparently she had taken off her thong which was now on the bed next to her, totally drenched. Moving up further he came into contact with her sweaty body, the skin of her belly and heavy breasts reflected in the light, her nipples looked painfully hard.

"J-Jake..." He heard someone whispering to him.

As he looked up further he came into contact with his sister's bright, green sparkling eyes. Once their eyes were locked they knew that the moment had come. Her mouth was opened a little, her breathing could be heard softly.

She then started to squat down slowly without ever letting go of their contact with each other's eyes. When her knees sunk into the bed next to him he knew that this was it.

Her pussy juices dripped down onto Jake's sensitive cockhead, making it throb every time a drop of her nectar came into contact with it. He then felt her lips gently molding around the tip of his cockhead.

Casey held out her arms to him and smiled as tears started to appear in the corner of her eyes. "Guide me... My love." She whispered to him.

Jake took ahold of her hands and intertwined his fingers with hers, he smiled at her and nodded.

Casey nodded back and took one last heavy breath. She slowly sank down onto her brother's rock-hard cock while biting her lip. Inch for inch her tight, wet pussy swallowed his cock further inside, the toys she used to use didn't come close to what she was feeling now.

"Oh god... Jake..." She moaned softly as she sank down further on his cock.

Jake too was amazed by what he was experiencing now. The tightness, the wetness, the feeling of being inside her blasted away all his previous endeavors. Don't get him wrong, he loved being inside of his mother and his younger sister but this time it was something truly special, as if they were made for each other to be connected this way.

He felt his sister's body starting to buck and squirm the further he reached inside of her, her breathing became even heavier and her moans louder.

"Oh Jake... I'm... I'm going to..." She mumbled to him as her fingers grasped her brother's hands with an almost deadly grip.

She then did something unexpected and pushed herself down hard, Jake could feel his cock bottoming her out and knocking against her cervix, he let out a hard gasp himself as her pussy walls started to tighten around him like a vice.

Casey let go off her brother's hands and fell forward onto his chest once more, she buried her head against the side of his neck and started to moan hard and loud, almost screaming from the newfound pleasures she just experienced.

Her body started to buck and tremble, she was having an orgasm as soon her brother had fully entered her. Her juices seeped out of the narrow gap where they were connected, coating her and her brother's legs with her sticky womanly fluid that finally soaked into the bed sheets under them.

"Ooooh god... Ooooh goood!" She moaned over and over again.

Jake wrapped his arms around his sister's curvy body, keeping her steady and preventing her from flipping over to her side. He too moaned together with her as her pussy was still trying to strangle his cock with everything it could.

Casey finally calmed down after a few more minutes of just lying down, moaning and embracing newfound pleasures.

She slowly lifted her head until she could see into her brother's eyes again.

"You okay... Love?" Asked Jake as he stroked a hand through his sister's hair.

They both started to laugh before they grew silent again.

"I love you Jake..." Whispered Casey to her brother.

"I love you too Casey..." Responded Jake.

The siblings then pressed their lips together and shared a long, passionate kiss that was out of pure love for each other.

Casey started to move her body up and down as they continued their kiss, finally setting off their incestuous relationship they had longed for, for so long.

Slowly her brother's hard cock started to penetrate her over and over again, bottoming out inside of her every time her hungry pussy devoured it completely. her erect clit rubbing against his sweaty skin

and so did her heavy breasts. The simple movement of making love stimulated every erotic spot of her body completely.

"It feel so good... It feels soooo good!" She moaned through their kisses.

Jake had to agree with her, the tight and wetness of his older sister's just deflowered pussy felt like nothing he ever experienced before. He threw his hands back onto her ass while Casey broke their kiss and pushed her tits in his face.

Jake started to suckle on her erect nipples while his hands continued to push her ass up and down, kneading the soft flesh of her cheeks.

"Oh Jake yes! Make love to me... Love your big sister like you always wanted to!" She moaned on top of her lungs. She grinded her pussy up and down on her brother cock, feeling the tip of it prodding against her cervix each time she came down on him. With one hand she pushed her breasts harder against her brother's mouth while the other supported his head from behind.

Casey felt like she was on fire now, finally doing the forbidden act with her brother. It even surpassed the excitement she received from their public adventure from the day before. This was her ultimate taboo, fucking the love of her life, her own younger brother without a care in the world.

Jake suckled, licked and kissed the tender flesh of his sister's tits as her pussy swallowed his cock deep with every move they made. The feeling was so intense and strong that his body started to push up against her, though his lower region was out of the question because of his paralysis he managed to sort of move himself by using the rest of his working muscles, muscles that had developed strong after all the training he underwent.

Casey threw her head backwards and let out a scream of pleasure with a big smile on her face. She gyrated her hips from side to side, and moved them up and down, wanting to feel her brother's cock hit every spot inside of her sensitive cunt. The bed under them was soaked and the squishy fucking sounds accompanied with their moans that roamed through the room made everything even more exciting.

After a few more minutes of gentle love making she decided to take over for a while, Casey placed her hands on her brother's chest and pushed herself up into a sitting position. Her tits plopped out of Jake's mouth and a small feeling of sadness went over him because he loved to suckle on her breasts, although this feeling didn't last long.

He watched as his older sister started to slam her ass up and down on his cock, her pussy taking his full length without problem. Her sweaty, saliva coated breasts bounced up and down as she herself bounced on his cock. The hard slapping sounds of bodies coming together was music to his ears.

"Yes! Yesss! It's so fucking good." Yelled Casey with her eyes closed, her body crashing and bouncing onto her brother stiff, hard cock. Her nails had dug into her brother's chest from excitement and her pussy was leaking her nectar on overtime again.

Casey's bouncing boobs were like hypnotizing pendulums for Jake. It didn't take long before he threw up his hands and cupped her tits with them. He clasped her nipples in-between his fingers, stimulating them even harder because of the friction every time his sister bounced up and down.

Casey screamed with pleasure when she felt her brother assaulting her breasts. It resulted in her pussy clamping even harder and tighter around the thick meat stick that was penetrating her.

"You naughty...! Ooooh! Little brother! Attacking your sister's sensitive parts!" She moaned to Jake.

"I... Oh! I can't help it Sis! You are so fucking hot and tight! I want every part of you!" Moaned Jake back at her.

Brother and sister were now fucking on overdrive. They didn't care if they screamed, they didn't care if anyone would notice them. They only had eyes and ears for each other now, satisfying their pent up lust and love they had for each other.

"I fucking love you Jake! I love you! I love you!" She screamed over and over again as she crashed up and down on his cock. "I want... Us together! Ooooh yes! And... A child! Ooooh Jake yes!" screamed Casey again.

Jake couldn't hear her clearly with all the fucking going on combined with the intense pleasure he received from her, but for some reason his cock started to expand and throb as if she had screamed some magical words.

Casey too noticed that the cock inside of her started to feel different, so after a last bounce she suddenly stood up. Jake's cock slipped out of her tight pussy and slapped against his belly with a loud smack, another spurt of precum spurted out of the tip across his chest.

Slightly confused he looked up at her. She looked back and smiled at him with a very seductive gaze in her eyes. Her pussy was dripping thick drops of pussy nectar onto his chest and cock as she stood there for a few seconds.

She then turned herself around and laid back down onto her brother's body again. His cock getting sandwiched between the fleshy crack of her juicy ass and his own body. Casey laid her head next to his and started to speak to him.

"Remember the first time we did something naughty together? Remember how you fucked my thighs and rubbed against my pussy?" She purred.

Jake smiled. "How could I forget something like that..." He said.

Casey giggled and gave him a kiss on his cheek before she started to whisper into his ear.

"This time... This time I want you... To fuck your big sister's tight, wet, brother loving pussy... And cum deep inside of her... I want you to make big sister cum Jake...I want you, no, I want us to come together and finish what we should have done that very same day."

Jake gulped, he heard his sister being seductive before this time it took the cake. His cock was now pushing up hard against his sister's ass, wanting to return to the very same spot it was in just a minute ago.

Casey giggled again. "I see that my choice of words has an effect on you little brother."

She used her feet to push herself up a little, allowing Jake's cock to escape his trapped state between their bodies. She then dropped her body down again, Jake's hard cock now throbbing against her wet pussy lips.

"Naughty boy, how about I let you fuck my thighs again?" Purred Casey before she closed her legs and trapped his stiff cock between her thighs and her pussy.

"Do you remember this Jake, fucking your big sister's thighs?" She teased him while slowly moving her hips up and down.

Jake let out a moan before he started his counter attack on his teasing sister. He crossed his right arm under her tits and grabbed her left breast with full force. His other arm slipped down towards her pussy where he started to stimulate her clit with his fingers.

"I do remember sister dear, but do you remember this too? What I did to you while you were being a naughty girl?" He whispered back to her.

"Mhmmm yes! Exactly like this!" Moaned Casey loud as they reenacted their first time together.

They wiggled their bodies together for a short while before Casey spoke again.

"Jake... Kiss me now... I want us to kiss a while before we... Finish it." She whispered to him.

As soon as Casey finished sharing her request their lips met once more, now slowly and passionate, soft kisses with minimal use of their tongues. It was a moment for them to prepare for the finale. Their bodies remained teasing each other as their kissing continued for a short period of time.

Casey then shifted her body upwards a little, making her brother's cock prod against the entrance of her moistened pussy. They both could feel the heat coming from both their sex organs, it was time to connect with each other again.

Casey looked at her brother and whispered to him again. "I love you Jake... Forever."

After her words she pushed herself onto her brother's cock again. Slowly his cock entered her inch for inch again making both of them moan with pleasure. Jake used his arms that were still crossed across his sister's body to help him enter her easier.

Jake let out a soft moan when he felt his cock touching her cervix again, once more he was plunged deep into his older sister's pussy.

Casey placed her hands against the bed's headboard so she could easily push herself up and down on her brother's cock in this reversed position. This gave Jake the opportunity to caress his sister's curvy body everywhere he wanted.

He resumed his kneading of her left breast while his other hand took care of her erect clit and the surrounding area of her pussy.

"Just like that... Yesss!" Moaned Casey as she moved her body up and down, grinding her hips in a circular motion again to receive as much pleasure as she could.

Jake used his strength to help his sister move, allowing him to penetrate her to the fullest. He shifted his head slightly so he could attack his sister's defenseless neck once more. Her smell and taste intoxicated him, he was going to make her cum with everything he could.

Casey moaned and moaned, unable to form any words as every erogenous part of her body was being stimulated. Slowly but surely she started to fasten up her actions.

The sounds of her brother's thick, hard cock plunging into her tight, wet pussy started to roam through the room again. Every thrust resulted in her pussy squirting out a bit of juice from the narrow gap where they were connected. Her nipples stung from pleasure and so did her clit that was still being man-handled by her brother.

Every time Jake licked her neck at a certain spot, pinched at her nipple or rubbed over her clit he could feel her pussy tighten extremely hard around his cock. She was trying to milk him and so far she did a great job of making that happen.

"Oh fuck! Ooooh my god Jake!" Screamed Casey before she threw her head to the side as well. With a quick sneak attack, she managed

to catch her brother's tongue with her own, resulting in them French kissing each other again with lust filled passion.

She had pushed herself further down so that Jake's cock remained deep inside of her pussy without the chance of it slipping out. Short but fast thrusts caused his cock to knock against her cervix with rapid success. The feeling of it made her clamp down on his cock even harder.

"Oh fuck Casey! It's not going to last long... Ooooh! Like this!" Moaned Jake loud between their kisses.

"Oh Jake I know! I know and I want it... Inside!" She moaned back.

Casey pounded away at her brother like a jackhammer, their intense fucking produced sloshy, squishy sounds caused by the excessive amount of their combined juices that scattered around their lower bodies.

She then broke their kiss and looked her brother deep in the eyes. Jake noticed that new tears had formed in the corners of his sister's eyes.

"J-Jake... I'm... I'm not on the pill anymore, ever... Oh god! Ever since we started... Oh! Doing these things together... I'm sorry! I wanted to tell you... But I... I..." She said to him with teary eyes between her moans.

Jake pulled up his arms and swept away her tears.

"Casey... I don't care! I want it too! I want to be with you... Forever!"

With those words all her troubles were erased completely in an instant. Casey lunged forward and smacked their lips together again. She then pulled her brothers arms around her waist with her own, resting them on top of his.

Jake could feel her clamping extremely tight around his cock, her vagina walls were merciless and literally demanded him to cum deep inside of her. He could feel her body starting to tremble and buck against his own. His cock started to expand and throb again but this time both of them would not interfere, this time they were going to cum, together.

Casey was the first to climax, her body started to trash on top of her brother. An immersive squirt of female cum shot out of the tight gap from her pussy. Her orgasm was so intense that they had to break their kiss.

"Fuck! Cumming!" Screamed Casey with everything she could.

"Casey! Casey!" Was the only thing Jake screamed back at her before he too reached his climax.

His cock expanded inside of her tight pussy and started to squirt thick ropes of potent semen straight into her unprotected womb. Every shot made both their bodies tremble with pleasure, it was as if both of them had mini-orgasms every time Jake shot a load deep inside Casey's pussy.

They both kept on moaning and moaning, Jake not letting go of his sister's body and Casey preventing from him doing so by holding him with an iron grip. Jake could feel her nails digging into his skin as he ejaculated the results of the most intense orgasm he ever had in her ovulating pussy.

And then there was silence, well almost silence. The only thing heard in the room for a while was the siblings try to catch their breath after they both had experienced the biggest orgasms of their lives so far.

Jake could feel his cock starting to calm down after a while, with a slick sound it slipped out his older sister's pussy. Casey moaned softly as she felt her brother's thick sperm dribble out of her well fucked cunt, slowly running down their bodies and onto the bed.

She let go of her brother's arms and with her remaining strength she turned herself around, her sweaty body was on top of Jake again in the same position when they started their incestuous lovemaking, she laid her head on his chest and cooed softly.

Jake pulled the loose bed sheet next to them over their bodies, not wanting them to catch a cold after their heated love making.

He then cuddled up with his sister and ran his hand through her dark hair again, just like he did before. Casey purred as she felt her brother embracing her gently, it made her feel loved, it made her feel safe.

"So, we finally did it..." Said Jake to her, breaking the silence.

Casey smiled and rubbed her cheeks against his chest cuddly. "We did Jake... We finally did..."

"Jake... Do you... Do you still love me after I...? You know, told you in the heat of the moment that I..." Whispered Casey to him after a while.

Jake knew what she was conflicted about and interrupted her. "Sis, I'm okay with it. If it's with you I... I couldn't be happier. When I was young I actually... I dreamed about being together with you like that. A house, a child or two... A family." Whispered Jake back.

"I... I never knew that. That's quite the confession little brother." Responded Casey, feeling a huge relief that she and him were on the same line.

"Well, might as well share any deep secret I had for you since we... Made love now." Said Jake with a small smirk.

"But I do want to know... Why now? I mean it was our first time together making love and a decision like that on the go is something huge." Asked Jake.

He felt his sister cuddling up to him even more before she spoke. "Can you keep a secret Jake? And I really mean it, I know I can trust you with this but it's something that can never become public, pretty much the same as my, Mom and Debby's relationship with you."

"I... I will" Answered Jake.

Casey let out a sigh. "Yesterday when I spoke privately with Stephanie..." She paused for a while and then decided to drop the bomb. "Stephanie and her brother Matthew are a couple too, Olivia and Jeremy are their children. Their mother, Judith, which you met in the park is involved too with her son and daughter. They are the same as us four Jake, together in a forbidden relationship."

Jake went silent, He always had known that Stephanie and her family were close. But hearing the whole truth made him see them in another daylight, not negative but positive. He felt happy knowing that there were more people like him and his mother and sisters, people that shared their true feelings regardless of what is right or wrong.

"I want our family to be like them too... Call me selfish but you have seen how happy they are, together without a care in the world, only them and now us knowing their secret. I want to be your woman Jake, just like Stephanie is her brother's... Wife." Casey whispered to him.

Jake smiled before he kissed the top of her head. "And I want that too Casey, for you to be my girlfriend, my wife or... The mother of my... Our child. I want you next to my side forever." He said, meaning every word of it.

Casey started to tear up again. "I love you Jake." She said with a shaky voice before her tears started to flow.

Jake wrapped his arms around her curvy frame and held her close as she quietly cried. "And I love you Casey... Forever."

\*\*\*\*\*

The siblings woke up as new human beings the next day. From that day on their lives would change drastically, after finally being together in the way they wanted to be together.

They spend the rest of the day exploring Old Hendrickson once more together, this time as a couple, as husband and wife. The nostalgic trip had turned into a trip of new beginnings, a new fresh start for

their family. All boundaries were broken and they couldn't be happier about it.

They visited the fair again, the old Italian restaurant and saw many more places from their youth. Old memories were remembered and new ones were being made, here, in the same small town where their true feelings blossomed into something more.

They decided to return home at sunset, ending their short trip to the place that had changed everything once more. It wouldn't be the last time they would visit it, next time it would be the four of them, together on a well-earned vacation.

"Home sweet home." Said Casey as she parked her car in the driveway of their house.

"It was fun being away, but it always feels great to be coming back to his place." Responded Jake.

Casey smiled and gave him a kiss on his cheek. "Here, let me help you... Darling." She purred, clearly mimicking her mother.

Speaking of their mother, Cynthia went to the front door after she heard her daughter's car parking at their driveway. She opened the door and watched as her eldest daughter helped her son out of the car and into his wheelchair. She had seen the same scene so many times but still found it cute.

"Welcome back, my babies." She said with her chirpy voice.

As she watched her children coming closer she could see that the trip had done its work. Her daughter sparkled with love, her eyes revealed everything. The same could be said for Jake, he too showed signs of newfound happiness.

"Oh my, look at you two. I can see that those days together have done wonders for you both." She said as they reached the front door.

"Oh really? You could see that through the darkness?" Said Jake, knowing that the small light above the door wasn't strong enough to illuminate their faces from that far away.

"Honey, mother's..."

"Know everything!" Said Casey, completing her mother's classic saying.

Both girls started to giggle while Jake shook his head.

Cynthia then noticed her daughter running her hand across her belly.

"Where is Debby?" Asked Jake.

"Oh the poor thing, she had three different contests today, plus she had to give training to the younger kids. She was exhausted when she came back, she wanted to wait for you two but ultimately lost to her tired body. She has been sleeping for a while now." Explained Cynthia.

"Well, come in you two, don't stay outside! It's getting cold and I don't want you two to get sick after having such a great trip." She said.

The three of them made their way into their house and their way to the kitchen, the usual area for catching up with each other.

Casey sighed and reached for Jake's hand, she smiled at him as their fingers intertwined.

"M-Mom... Can we talk with you for a bit?" Said Casey slightly nervous.

Cynthia was already sitting at the kitchen table, pouring freshly made coffee into three different cups. She gestured her children to take a seat next to her. She noticed that Casey was holding Jake's hand tight and was not about to let him go.

And so the three of them sat down in the kitchen late at night, Casey close next to her brother, holding his hand while her other rested on her belly again.

Cynthia noticed it once more and smiled to herself.

"Mothers know everything..."

\*\*\*\*\*

*And that's the end of chapter four! I managed to complete it faster than I expected! Please rate and comment if you would like to do so! I always appreciate it! Private messages are also appreciated; I enjoy getting responses from my readers!*

*Now chapter five is going to be the last entrance of this story as the three girls have had their time to shine in each previous chapter. It's going to be like an epilogue covering multiple things that happened to the Wilson's after Casey and Jake's trip together. The only that I can spoil is that it will contain some 'Family fun time'.*

*As before, no release date, it will be done when it's done. I know it's not going to be as long as previous chapters but it will contain a fair amount of 'content' If you know what I mean :p*

*The next chapter of A Sibling Survival Story is priority number one at the moment, so expect that to get published in a while. If you haven't checked out chapter one of it then I highly recommend you to do so!*

*Other than that, thank you for reading my stories and I hope you continue to do so! See you on the next chapter!*

## Chapter 5

*This story is part of a series, please start reading chapter one before going through this if you are new to it!*

*Welcome to the final chapter of My Mom and Sisters are my Nurses! I think this piece of work has the longest sex scene I have written so far, over seven-thousand words!*

*As usual, sit back, relax and enjoy it!*

\*\*\*\*\*

I watched and listened to them.

I watched as the three most important woman in my life laid completely naked around me on mother's king-size bed, listening to them talking about the birds and bees.

Mom laid to my right, her mature beauty clinging onto me as she giggled at the things my youngest sister was telling us.

Casey laid to my left, just like Mom her beautiful curvy body clinging onto me. She held my hand onto her belly with her own on top of it, making sure that our unborn daughter could feel the touch of both her parents close to her.

Debby laid in the middle of us, her youthful fit body on top of my own belly to be exact. As usual she was rambling on about what

funny things happened between her and her friends during their match outside of town.

After everything that had happened we finally found peace, happiness and closure. A new chapter of our lives had started, us, together without any worries about what the future would hold for us.

After Debby finished her story the girls started to focus on me, their sparkling eyes telling me everything. Seductive, lust and love filled gazes stared right at me as I felt their bodies clinging onto me tighter and tighter.

Mom pulled herself up a bit higher, her voluptuous breasts now next to my head. With her soft hand she turned my head towards her impressive erotic bosom. "Go on darling, do what we always do, help yourself and let Mommy feed you." She purred with her motherly voice. And so I did, my mouth clamped around one of her hardened nipples before I started to suck her breast gently.

Casey only moaned quietly, her actions speaking louder than words. She slowly guided our hands that were on her belly lower and lower, I felt us brushing through her thin streak of pubic hair before she placed my hand on her most sacred place. She let out a giggly moan as I spread her soaked pussy carefully with my fingers before I sunk them into her tight hole.

Debby had lowered herself, her tongue slithering over my belly-button before it found its real target. I could feel her soft hands wrapping around my fast growing erection before the same slithering tongue started to rotate around my cockhead, licking up every glob of precum I produced.

You could say that I was dreaming, but no... This time... This time everything was real as can be. Me, my mother and my sisters, closer together than ever, closer together... Just like the four of us had dreamed about.

\*\*\*\*\*

It has been three weeks since Casey and Jake returned from their trip to Old Hendrickson, a trip that would change their and their family's lives forever.

At the night of their return they had a heartfelt and very open conversation with their mother Cynthia. It was time for no more secrets, no more running away from the true feelings that everyone had for each other, no matter how wrong they seemed to be to the public. This was about their lives and how they wanted them to continue.

Even Debby, who was asleep on that night could feel that something was about to change. She woke up from her sleep, hearing her mother and older brother and sister speaking to each other in the kitchen. Without any hesitation she joined them and she too poured

out her true feelings, which in the end, came as no surprise to her mother, brother and sister.

To put it simple and conclude that night; They loved each other. They all loved each other in such a way that was meant to be wrong, but for them it was the only true, right way. Emotionally and physically they were all on the same line, true pure love for one another without a sprung of jealousy between each other. It was as the four of them were destined to be together for the rest of their lives, a statement that the four of them gladly stood by.

So what exactly changed and happened to the Wilson family after that night? Well, a lot did and in a positive way for sure.

Casey was confirmed pregnant after the test results came in a week or so later. She and Jake would become parents of a baby girl in the near future. Cynthia and Debby were overjoyed when Casey and Jake shared the news. Cynthia had always dreamt of becoming a grandmother, something she often discussed with her best friend Judith. Debby couldn't wait for her niece to be born, she wanted to show her older siblings that she would be the next best person to take care of her if needed, this all thanks to her experience babysitting Olivia and Jeremy.

Casey also finally started working at her new job, together with her best friend Stephanie and Vanessa at their photography studio. Stephanie and Vanessa were overjoyed when she shared the news of her pregnancy with them, privately she had told Stephanie the full story of what had happened between her and Jake. Stephanie

reassured that her secret was safe with her as she trusted her best friend to keep her own incestuous relationships a secret.

Cynthia went back to work at the hospital as a head-nurse like she used to do, although this time she would be working part-time under the supervision of her best friend Judith, who, after speaking with her son Matthew, was also returning part-time on her own old doctor position. Just as Casey and Stephanie, Cynthia shared every detail with Judith about the pregnancy of her oldest daughter.

Debby went on with her sports and studies like she used to do, only changing a few things slightly. She had given up on entering competitions and other events that would have taken her to travel outside of town. Instead of that she picked up coaching alongside coach Barry at the university, meaning that she could spend more time at home with her family. Her older sister's pregnancy also had an impact on her, deep down she could feel a bit of jealousy, secretly craving for her older brother to impregnate her as well as she would love to have a child of her own. But she knew that that would be a possibility in the future.

Jake returned to his studies, although this time he would study and work from home instead of attending the university again. He also helped around the house as much as possible while his mother and sisters were either at work or at school, making him 'the man of the house' in each and every way. Him and Casey would learn everything about parenting from either their mother or other tools in their spare time.

Finally, there was the sex, the incestuous lovemaking between the Wilson family that had changed their lives forever. All three women would occasionally have sex with Jake whenever it was possible, sometimes Jake fucked both his sisters and mother on the same day. Like said before, there was no sprung of jealousy between the three ladies when Jake spend time with one of them as they all knew that he loved them equally as they also loved each other equally. Until this very day there haven't been any threesomes or foursomes between them, but this would be changed very soon...

\*\*\*\*\*

"Debby, did you bring the present for Mom with you?" Asked Casey as she and Jake were giving their own baked birthday cake it's finishing touches.

Debby walked up to them and held out the present proudly. "Yup, and all wrapped up perfectly in the wrapping paper we chose." She said with a cheery voice. "Need any more help with the cake?"

"No need for that, we're almost finished decorating it. Maybe you could hang that remaining party garland above the table?" Responded Casey.

Debby nodded and did as her sister asked, decorating the already cheerful looking kitchen area even further.

Casey turned to Jake and gave him a quick but passionate kiss on his cheek before returning to work on the cake.

Jake smiled and looked in her direction. "And what was that for, my darling sister?" He asked.

His sister turned her head again and smiled back to him. "For being here with us... I love you Jake." She answered with a slight blush on her cheeks.

She then felt Jake pushing her short tank top slightly upward before he placed a long, soft and love filled kiss on her belly. "And I love you too... Both of you." He whispered up to her.

Cynthia's birthday had always been the most important one out of the four of them, at least that was the case with her children. The three of them had high respect for their mother, working all hours around the clock to keep them fed, a roof above their heads and everything else before the accident happened. Today was another one of those special days.

The three of them had decided to keep the photos that they shot at Stephanie's studio a secret for a little while longer, coming to the conclusion that it would be the perfect birthday gift for their mother.

You might be wondering, what happened to that cheque of five grand that Debby and Jake received at the gala all that time ago?

Well, they decided to share it with their mother and sister after Casey's pregnancy was confirmed one-hundred percent.

After a bit of discussion what to do with it they decided to split it fifty-fifty. One half for a vacation to Old Hendrickson for at least two weeks at the same hotel Casey and Jake stayed on their trip. The other half would be used to decorate the room for the upcoming baby and any additional baby items they would need for her.

Just as Debby finished hanging up the garland they heard the door to their mother's bedroom open, followed by her humming to herself as she went for the bathroom.

Casey added the last bits and pieces to the cake before both she and Jake were satisfied with the result. They placed it in the middle of the kitchen table, facing the doorway where Cynthia would be entering the kitchen.

"And now we wait... Debby, will you give Mom our present after we wished her a happy birthday?" Asked Casey as she and Jake stood into position, waiting for their mother to arrive.

Debby nodded and took place beside her siblings.

A few seconds later the humming sound of their mother came closer and closer to the kitchen, the three siblings standing ready to wish her a happy birthday.

And then she came in with her usual happy morning smile spread across her face, dressed in her bathrobe attire showing off her curves and the always present cleavage of her immersive breasts.

"HAPPY BIRTHDAY!" Shouted the siblings at the same time, startling their mother.

"Oh my, What an entrance you three!" She said following by a giggle. "I have to admit, I sort of forgot about my birthday, comes with the age I guess!"

"Oh come on Mom, you turned forty-two today and you still look like you're twenty years old!" Said Casey as she walked up to her mother and kissed her.

Debby quickly followed her sister and gave her mother a big kiss as well. "Casey is totally right Mom! No matter what age you are, you will always be a hottie!" She added to her sister's compliment.

Cynthia started to blush of the sweet words she received. "Thank you sweeties! That means a lot to me."

Jake wheeled up to her as last and looked up with a bright smile. "Happy birthday Mom!" He said again.

"Why thank you darling!" Said Cynthia as she leaned forward and gave her son a big kiss on his lips, slipping her tongue along his flesh.

She stood up and looked at the table to see the impressive cake that her children made for her. "Wow! Credit to you guys for making that beauty, I assume that Casey showed you two her hidden skills of cake baking?" She said excited.

Casey started to giggle. "I only learned from the best Mom!"

The four of them took a seat around the kitchen table and got ready to enjoy the freshly made birthday cake. They chatted and smiled with each other, making it look like any other morning they had together. Only this time there would be a very special present for their mother.

"Uh Mom... It wouldn't be a birthday without a present, so we want to give you this from all three of us. I hope you will like it, we thought it would be the perfect gift for you." Said Casey after a while. She nodded to Debby to give her the sign.

Debby took the package she had been hiding for a while now and placed it in front of her mother. "Go ahead Mom, be careful with opening the package, we don't want the present to be damaged."

Cynthia nodded to her youngest daughter and took the package in her hands, starting to open it carefully.

The three siblings watched their mother open their present, waiting for the response they would get from her after she would see the photos.

After removing the package, they could see that her hands trembled a bit as she held the large frame in front of her. Tears started to form in the corner of her eyes as she scanned the picture of her now adult children resembling the one she had from them all those years ago.

Jake gulped as he heard his mother sob quietly from the emotional moment. He took a glance at both his sisters and could see that they both too had tears dribbling down their cheeks.

Cynthia placed the big framed photo carefully on the table and stood up. "I... I can't... I can't..." She sobbed, trying to tell her children what she wanted to say.

As if it was a cue both Casey and Debby also stood up and walked up to their mother, embracing her with a tight hug while the three of them quietly cried together.

Jake too wheeled up their embrace and managed to take a hold of his mother's hand. He intertwined his fingers with hers and could feel her grasping him with a strong, tight grip, not wanting to let go off him.

They just stood there for a while. Letting their emotions run wild and feeling the love they had for each other. This time their family was truly back together and nothing would separate them from each other ever again.

\*\*\*\*\*

"Any idea where you want to place the frame Mom?" Asked Jake as he watched his mother clinging tightly to the photo frame.

Cynthia nodded and pointed to the living room. "I was thinking about putting it on the wall above the television so we can see it from every angle. I also want to digitalize the old photo of you three and frame it so I can put it next to the new one." She answered.

"Stephanie and Vanessa can help us with that, I know that they will gladly do it." Said Casey who was washing the dirtied plates.

Debby started to giggle. "That's the place we went to on that day when we told you we would be shopping at that new store, you had no idea that we would be shooting these for you."

"Soooo, the three of you lied to your own, poor mother?" Said Cynthia with a playful purr.

She looked at the picture again with a sneaky, seductive smile on her face. She spun around and looked in the direction of both her daughters. "Sweeties... Mommy wants to talk to you two for a bit, care to join me in my room upstairs, pretty please?" She purred to them.

Both Casey and Debby stopped dead in their tracks with what they were doing. Their faces turned red and they slowly turned to their mother. "Y-yes Mom... We are ready... For that." They said to her at the same time.

Jake, who was bringing away the garbage outside wheeled back into the house just to see his sisters following his mother upstairs.

Cynthia noticed him coming back inside and stopped before turning to his direction. "Darling, your sisters will be helping me with some chores in my room for a bit, could you be a sweetheart and bring my washed clothes to my room after the washing machine is done with its cycle, it should be done in about ten minutes." She asked him in a flirty way.

Jake could hear from the tone of her voice that something more was going on. "Uh... Yeah, sure Mom no problem!" He answered her with a smile.

Cynthia gave him another smile before resuming walking up the stairs, his sisters following her close.

He heard them walk to his mother's room before the door closed behind them. Jake wondered what was going on with the three of them.

"This sure is some strange birthday... I thought we would be going outside instead of doing chores." He thought to himself.

Jake shook his head and went back to the kitchen to place a new garbage bag in the bin before he would wait a bit for the washing machine to finish.

As he waited in the living room he could swear that he heard giggles coming from upstairs, more precise, from his mother's room. It wasn't unusual for his sisters and mother to giggle around each other but these sounded a bit off, they sounded... Erotic.

Jake turned on the television to counter the sounds from upstairs, waiting the last ten minutes or so for the wash to finish.

Fifteen minutes later he was on his way upstairs. Thanks to his strong body and experience living with his handicap he had no problem maneuvering himself upstairs with his mother's washed clothes. On the upper part of the house he had a separate wheelchair to help around.

He climbed onto his wheelchair and wheeled himself towards his mother's room, apart from what sounded like breathing he heard

nothing else, the giggles had been faded so he had no clue what was going on inside.

Jake knocked on the door once to let them know he was coming in. "I got your clothes Mom, coming in." He said as he turned the door's handle and pushed it open.

He looked up and immediately grew silent as his jaw dropped. He could feel his cock harden to full mast in an instant, throbbing wildly against the fabric of his already tight shorts.

In front of him, in full view, were his mother and sisters fully naked, spread on the big bed. Cynthia laid back against the headboard moaning softly as both her daughters, each at one side of her, were caressing her body and sucking on her erect nipples. Her legs were parted slightly giving Jake a perfect view of her tight, juicy, nectar leaking pussy.

"Oooh... H-hi darling! We were wondering when you would 'catch' us." Giggled Cynthia as she looked at her son with a seductive, horny expression.

Casey let go of her mother's nipple with a loud plop before watching in his direction too. "Please join us little brother... Let's give Mom her true birthday present." She purred to him before latching herself onto her mother's nipple again.

Jake pinched his own arm to see if he was not dreaming. He then looked up to his family members again, realizing that it was as real as it gets. With a big grin on his face he wheeled himself towards the end of the bed. "Guess our family bonding times will turn into foursomes from now on?" He asked.

Now Debby let go of her mother's other nipple with a loud plop. "To be honest big brother, Mom and us planned this a while ago. We already knew that this would happen today, we only let you out of the idea to give you a nice surprise." She said before she too nibbled back onto the nipple again.

Cynthia let out a shriek of pleasure before looking her son deep in the eyes. "So baby, will you also participate in Mommy's 'birthday party'?" She purred to him while her legs spread open further as she traced her fingers over her soaked pussy lips, teasing her son.

"Mom, there's no way I'm missing out on this 'birthday party', besides, someone has to teach you naughty girls a lesson for keeping a secret from me." He said as he removed his shirt, revealing his strong torso to the woman he loved to death.

Jake could swear he heard the three of them squeal in excitement as he pulled himself onto the bed, especially his mother as he continued to maneuver himself towards her exposed soaked cunt.

Without warning he mashed his mouth against his mother's pussy and started running his tongue across her aroused slit, licking every sensitive outer spot of her it.

"Oh yes darling! Yes! Suck Mommy's pussy!" Moaned Cynthia loud, throwing her head back from the intense pleasure she received from her children.

Both Casey and Debby placed one of their hands right above their mother's pussy and ran their fingers over the hardened clit that stood erect as Jake kept on licking and sucking her lips. Their other hands each grabbed a handful of tit-flesh, mauling and caressed their mother's huge but sensitive tits. Their mouths and tongues remained wrapped around the hardened nipples, sucking and licking them with the occasional playful little bites.

Cynthia got assaulted by a barrage of attacks that struck her every erogenous zones. Her body shook and trembled as she kept on moaning loud, screaming different things to express her love towards her children.

Jake got greeted with squirt after squirt of tasty pussy juice from his mother with almost every move the three of them made. He stepped his game up a notch by plunging his tongue deeper into his mother's tasty cunt, licking the inside of it like a thirsty puppy dog.

"Ooooooh fuck!!!" Screamed his mother, eyes filled with tears from pleasure.

Casey giggled after she let go off her mother's nipple once again. She pulled herself up a bit higher so she could see her mother's lust filled face.

"That's it Mom! Let us hear how much you love us, let us give you all the pleasure you ever wanted." She whispered to her before kissing her full on the mouth.

Cynthia eyes shot open as her oldest daughter started a tongue battle with her. Without any hesitation she returned her love and started making out full time with her. Loud smacking sounds of kisses combined with muffled moans roamed through the room as the two of them where literally locked together.

Debby took this opportunity to feast herself onto both of her mother's breasts. Kissing, sucking and licking the flesh all around the hefty pair of tits while occasionally attacking her erect, stinging nipples.

Their sweaty bodies clung together, not wanting to let each other go as they all experienced their first incestuous foursome together.

Jake looked up as he kept on licking his mother's pussy with precision. The lust filled faces of his woman excited him like nothing else, he could feel that his erect cock started to hurt from the sight. With one hand he pulled down his shorts, releasing his throbbing cock which was already splurting out drops of precum. It slapped

against the side of his leg before lying erect on top the sheets of his mother's bed.

After that he threw his hands up towards each of his sisters. They were lying in such a way that his hands could reach their wet pussies with ease. Without any warning he plunged his fingers inside their tight cunts and started to finger fuck them. Their pussies grasped his fingers as if they wanted to swallow them whole.

Both Debby and Casey started to moan louder as they were being sneakily attacked by their brother. Casey remained locked with her mother, kissing each other wildly while Debby never let go of her mother's tits.

The room was now filled with moans, squishy sucking sounds and the splats of pussy juice scattering across the bed. All three of the ladies were dripping wet, soaking everything they came into contact with.

After a minute or so of intense love making Jake could feel his mother's body reacting wilder than before, indicating that she was close to orgasming. He retracted his tongue before wrapping his lips around his mother's large erect clitoris. With skill he sucked, nibbled and licked on his mother's clit like he never did before.

The result was Cynthia separating her wild kiss from Casey. She threw her head back and started screaming loud and hard, grasping for air from the intense pleasure that shook through her body.

Casey too started to moan louder as she was still being finger fucked by her brother. She slid off her mother's body and laid back a bit so she could witness her mother's exploding orgasm that would start sooner or later. She quickly looked down and gave her brother a confirming nod and a luscious smile. He nodded back at her, his mouth still filled with his mother's pussy, he then retracted his now sticky, female nectar coated fingers from his older sister's pussy.

Debby on the other hand was still busy attacking her mother's tits with everything she could, wanting to give her an orgasm like she never had before. She too let out the occasional moan as her brother's fingers were still plunging in and out of her tight pussy.

"Ugghh! Ooooh! I'm... I'm cumming! Mommy is going to cuuhuummm!" Screamed Cynthia on the top of her lungs as her body started to convulse.

The force of her bucking, orgasming body was so great that Debby had to let go of her. She fell to her side letting out a loud moan herself as her brother's finger slipped out of her hungry cunt.

Now only Jake remained attached to his mother's body, his mouth still clamping around her pussy as he kept on sucking her clit and lips with everything he could.

"Jake baby! Mommy is... Ooooh! Oh Gooooood!" Screamed Cynthia one last time before her body finally exploded.

Jake's eyes sprung open as he felt squirt after squirt of his mother's juices shooting into his mouth. After a few squirts he had to let go off her as the force was becoming too great.

Cynthia's body bucked, trembled and shook as she screamed incredibly loud, undecipherable words. Her juices kept on shooting out of her pussy, landing onto the bed, striking her son in his face and even reaching the floor.

The siblings watched in amazement as their own mother had the orgasm of a lifetime.

After one final scream and buck there came an end to her climax. Cynthia's body fell down like a ragdoll only to be followed by her grasping for air and breathing heavily.

After a couple of seconds Debby pulled herself up carefully towards her mother, a bit concerned about her after watching her having an unbelievable orgasm. "M-Mom... Are you okay?" She asked, as cute as she can be.

Cynthia slowly moved her head and looked her in the eyes. "M-Mommy is... Okay sweetie." She whispered to her as tears dribbled down her cheeks from pleasure. "The three of you sure know how to party." She giggled.

Debby smiled at her before her face went serious again. "Mom? Can I... Can I kiss you?" She asked shyly.

Cynthia let out another soft giggle and nodded. "Of course you can baby."

She reached out her still trembling hands and pulled her youngest daughter closer until their lips were gently locked together. Lying next to each other they started making out lovingly, without any haste as Cynthia was still coming off her incredible orgasm.

Jake's jaw dropped once more as he witnessed his younger sister and mother make out with each other, it was like a perverted fantasy of him was being fulfilled right before his very eyes.

Suddenly he felt a warm, wet feeling coming from his still throbbing cock. He let out moan and looked down towards his groin.

He was greeted by the bright, sparkling green eyes of his older sister as she expertly sucked on his cock. Her tongue ran across his cockhead, coating it and the inside of her own mouth with his precum while she sucked down the shaft with short but strong bobs.

"Oh fuck... Casey!" Moaned Jake as his focus was now fully shifted on his older sister, the woman he had impregnated a short time ago, the woman he had been in love it since they were younger.

Casey expertly sucked his cock with every trick she knew for a short while before letting go of it with a loud plop. She then placed her palm of her brother's chest and pushed him back down onto the bed.

"Jake... Please fuck me now... Make love to me now... I can't wait any longer." She purred to him as she crawled on top of his body, placing her dripping pussy right on top of her little brother's big, hard cock.

Debby and Cynthia watched from the corner of their eyes as they kept on kissing each other. They could see Casey straddling Jake's body, ready to be penetrated by him. It made their nipples and pussies sting from excitement.

Jake smiled at his older sister and took her soft hands into his. Both their eyes sparkled with love for each other, every time he made love to her it felt like their first time together all over again.

Casey rubbed her dripping, soaked cunt lips against the crown of his cock a couple of times before fully impaling herself in one go.

Both siblings moaned loudly as they came together as one once more. Not being shy of her arousal Casey started to bounce up and down on her brother's cock, her heavy breasts bouncing and jiggling around as their pelvises slapped together with loud, wet noises.

"I love you Jake! I love youuu!" She moaned, clawing her nails unto her brother's chest, giving her more leverage to move in every angle.

She bounced on his cock with expert motions, sometimes gyrating her hips while coming down hard, sometimes grinding his groin when they were fully connected, his cock prodding against her cervix. She even lifted herself far enough so that only his cockhead was being sucked vacuum by her wanting, hungry pussy.

As Casey and Jake were fully connected together, their incestuous act of love making did not go unnoticed.

Four hungry eyes from the other side of the bed stared with lust filled gazes. A mother watching two of her children making forbidden love with each other and a younger sister, watching her older siblings doing the thing that was frowned upon by society.

It was the first time that all of them were together, witnessing their love for each other in person.

Debby mashed her mouth harder against her mother's, Cynthia responding to her right away. Their tongues slithered together, lapping at every corner, nook and cranny of their saliva drooling mouths. The sight of incestuous love making filled their arousal beyond what they ever felt before.

One hand drafted towards her pussy, plunging her own fingers into her wetted hole as her other latched onto one of her mother's voluptuous breasts without ever losing sight of her older siblings.

Cynthia moaned loud again, still coming off from her previous orgasm she could already feel herself heating up again. Soon she found her pulsing, puffy pussy gasping for attention again, so she too slicked her fingers through her soaked labia.

Instead of watching Casey and Jake she now focused on her youngest daughter, she could see in her eyes that she wanted to be with her siblings, she wanted to join their incestuous love making.

The sheets under Jake and Casey were soaked with their sweat and juices. Thick streams of female dew and his precum trickled out of the narrow gap where they were connected each time Casey lifted herself up from his fuck stick, only to be scattered across their bodies when she slammed down onto him again.

Jake could tell that his older sister was having mini-orgasms as her body bucked and shook from excitement. Her sweaty breasts and erect nipples jutting around as she ran her hands through her dark-raven hair, head thrown back, screaming out her love for her brother.

Debby separated her long lasting kiss from her mother and started to mumble her brother and sister's names. Her eyes were wide and fixated on her sister, screaming out of pleasure as she plunged up and down on her older brother's thick, throbbing cock.

Suddenly her mother's caring voice snapped her out of her gaze. "It's okay sweetie, join them... Don't be afraid that you are interfering

with them, they love you honey." She said to her with her motherly voice.

Debby looked to her side to see her mother smiling at her, nodding that it was okay for her to join her brother and sister.

"I love you Mom!" She responded happily to her mother. She then lifted herself up and crawled towards the love making siblings on her knees.

Cynthia felt her heart flutter as she was about to witness all three of her children being bonded together. She laid back against the headboard again, spread her legs and guided one hand onto her breasts while the other remained slipping through her soaked pussy slit. "Show Mommy how much you love each other." She whispered to herself, keeping her eyes focused on the three of them.

Casey was the first to notice their younger sister crawling towards them, she stretched out one of her arms, offering her hand to her younger sister to join them. She stopped bouncing for a bit, grinding her pussy against her brother's groin as his cock wiggled against her tight vagina walls.

Jake noticed that his sister had stretched one of her arms out, unable to see what was going on behind him as it was not possible for him to move his head further back.

Suddenly his view was being obstructed by another tight, juice dripping pussy that splattered nectar onto his face. He was sure this was his little sister, her fit body and curvy, round ass gave her away in an instant.

He reached both his arms up and sank his hands into the fleshy meat of both her ass-cheeks, pulling her down further until her pussy was molding around his mouth.

Debby let out a shriek as her brother ran his tongue through her slit. As a reaction she lunged her hands forward and grabbed tight onto the first objects she could find, these being her older sister's impressive rack. Her fingers dug into the fleshy mounds, pushing the erect nipples back.

The domino effect continued with a loud moan coming from Casey as she felt her younger sister's hands maul at her tits while her brother's cock throbbed wildly in her occupied pussy.

Slowly she resumed bouncing up and down her brother's cock again, the same applied to Debby as she followed her sister's motions. Her cream leaking pussy bounced and slid on and off from her brother's mouth, with each downfall he penetrated her a few inches with his tongue resulting in her shrieking again.

Jake couldn't believe what was going on at the moment, just like before he thought that he was dreaming. But this was really his younger sister's cunt he was lapping away at, and it really was his

older sister's tight, wet pussy that stimulated his cock like never before. Here they were, together in an incestuous love triangle.

"Oooh Sis! It feels so goooood!" Moaned Debby loud as she grinded her pussy all over her brother's face while her hands kept themselves busy with her sister's tits.

"Yes! I know sweetie, big Sis know how good it feels!" Moaned Casey back to her as she slapped her lower body onto her brother's thick cock.

The three of them went on like this for a few minutes, lost in the incestuous bliss that they were experiencing.

The two sisters locked their eyes together, suddenly hungry for each other. Debby let go of her sister's breasts and intertwined her fingers with hers. They both leaned forward and started to make out wildly. Their mouths mashed together, tongues lapping at each other to mingle their saliva.

Jake could hear the loud smacking sounds of kissing. Both his sisters were making out and he was unable to witness it from the front row. But underneath them he had other activities on his mind, he kept on pleasing both his sisters as much as possible. His tongue and mouth taking care of his younger sister while his cock invaded his older sister's private parts. With one hand he reached out to stimulate Casey's clit while the other kept on mauling Debby's glorious bubble-

butt. The siblings were equally giving each other the love that they longed for.

Someone who was on the front row was Cynthia, breathing heavily as she worked herself while watching her children fuck, lick, suck and kiss each other. The room was filled with the sounds of bodies smacking together, slick squishy sounds of bodily fluids being mingled together and scattered across the bed, loud erotic moans and the creaking of furniture. And then there was the smell, the intoxicating smell of raw, dirty incestuous sex that drove each of the participants crazy.

After another minute or so Casey separated her and her sister's kiss with a loud smack. She grinned at Debby and started to speak. "Deb... You want brother's cock too don't you? I can see that you are hungry for him."

"Y-Yes... Yes! I want big brother to... To fuck my pussy too!" She moaned back, still being licked down under.

Casey's grin turned bigger as she smacked down onto her brother's cock a few more times. "Then come fuck your brother sweetie, big Sis will only share him with the people she loves the most." She purred before releasing her clamping pussy with a loud plop. She shot a glance at her mother and winked in her direction.

Debby had tears in her eyes from happiness. "I love you Sis!" She blurted out as she stood up, releasing her creamed, saliva coated pussy from her brother's mouth.

Both the girls started to giggle when they looked down to see Jake gasping for air, his face smothered with cunt cream just like his groin area was. "Hey! I can finally see your faces! What a cute girls ya both are!" He said jokingly, followed by a wolf whistle.

"Well, you aren't done yet my darling brother." Purred Casey as she guided her younger sister a bit forward. "Go on sweetie, show your brother how dangerous we can be as a duo."

Debby giggled again and scooted a bit forward, her nectar dripping cunt now aiming at the tip of Jake's rock hard cock, ready to mount him reverse cowgirl style.

At the same time Casey threw her leg over her brother's head, positioning herself in the same way her younger sister was before. "Ready for round two, little brother?" She asked with a seductive tone.

"Here is your answer Sis!" was all Jake said before pulling her down onto his awaiting mouth. Now Casey let out a loud shriek as her brother penetrated her pussy with his flicking tongue. Jake could taste the juices from their fucking, even his own but he didn't care. He was pleasuring the love of his life, the mother of his child, nothing would stop him from making her feel good.

The sudden shriek of her older sister was a que for Debby to slam herself down onto her brother's cunt cream coated cock. Without any hesitation she plunged her bubbly-butt down onto the thick meat stick, his cock reaching the end of her tunnel, nestled against her cervix in one go.

"Ooooooh Fuuuuuccck!" Screamed Debby loud as her body started to shook and tremble, indicating that she was having a strong orgasm. She was already close on edge after her brother had expertly serviced her with his mouth.

Casey quickly wrapped her arms around her younger sister's body. Pushing against her perky tits to keep her from falling over. At the same time, she started to gently nibble, kiss and lick the back of her sweaty neck.

Debby moaned and moaned as she rode out her orgasm, not stopping her from bouncing up and down on her brother's cock, her fleshy ass cheeks slapping loudly against his body.

Jake could feel that the double fucking of his sisters was starting to take a toll on him, but he did his best to keep himself from cumming. There still was one lady, maybe the most important one of the day that he had to make love with.

So he focused himself more onto the pussy that was latched onto his mouth, he sucked and licked her lips while occasionally poking her

clit with the tip of his tongue. With his hands he grasped his younger sister's thighs and helped her steady while she slammed down onto his cock.

Casey and Debby both breathed heavily, the older sister clamping her pussy down while her tongue slithered across sensitive skin, leaving traces of drool. The younger sister moaned wildly as her body kept on slamming up and down, her orgasm never really ending.

She suddenly spooked Casey as she showed off her flexibility, she had turned her body so that she could kiss her older sister again. Her mouth darted forward until both of the girl's lips were reconnected once more. Casey caressed her sister's cheek with one hand while the other wrapped it's fingers around one of her perky tits.

The kissing and moaning sounds returned as they were sexually stimulated in every way possible. They felt a new connection to each other. Debby was always secretly in love with both her siblings, in the beginning more so with her brother but after today she knew that Casey felt the same way about her.

Cynthia watched in amazement as she saw her two daughters coming together in an unbelievable sexy incestuous way. She could feel her whole body heating up as her hands started to work her body even more rigid. Her pussy juice was now a thick white cream that dribbled out of her cunt and onto the sheets. She started to long for her son just like her daughter did before she joined the two of them. She wanted to feel that thick, hard fuck meat of him inside of her

again, to have him spray his seed into her womb and coating her walls with everything he could.

"Oooh god... I... I'm going to..." Mumbled Casey as she too started to shake and tremble, her own climax creeping closer and closer.

Debby's eyes shot open when she heard her sister announcing her incoming climax. She quickly made up her mind and decided to act upon her feelings, she wanted to become even closer to her older sister, she would be the one who would make her cum today.

She released herself from her brother's cock with another loud plop, turned her body around and pushes her sister off her brother's face. Casey fell onto her back on the big bed, a squirt of cunt juice shooting out of her pussy across her brother's body before she landed on the soft sheets.

Debby followed suit, throwing herself after her sister, landing half on her body while the other half hit the bed. Her perky left tit landed right on top of her sister's breast which resulted in their erect nipples coming into contact with each other. She threw her leg over Casey's and locked her body even tighter to her sister.

"Debby! Wha-What are you do-oooooh!" Tried Casey to ask who was taken by total surprise, only to feel her younger sister's fingers plunge deep into her sopping pussy to the knuckle. Splatters of her fresh cunt juice scattered out of her fuck hole every time her sister's fingers slipped out before they would enter her deep again.

Casey had tears in her eyes from the things she was feeling at the moment, she looked to her side with her mouth wild agape and saw her younger sister looking deep into her eyes, tears also visible in hers.

"I love you Casey! I love you Sis!" Sobbed Debby as she kept on pleasuring her older sister.

"Oh sweetie..." Sobbed Casey with her before pulling herself closer. Just as before their lips met and the two sisters started making out again.

Jake and Cynthia, who were both totally flabbergasted from the sudden situation watched as his sisters, and her daughters made love together the only way woman were able to do so.

"Holy shit..." Whispered Jake to himself as he witnessed something only his wildest dreams had ever projected.

At the same time Cynthia had her sights set on her son, even with the unsuspected change between her daughters she craved for her son, for her baby boy's cock to make love to her. She slowly moved herself up and crawled towards her son on her knees like a panther ready to strike.

Meanwhile Casey started to convulse once more, her body bucking up and down from the pleasure her sister's fingers brought her. Her mouth slipped off Debby's, no longer able to contain the animalistic scream that came together with a thunderous orgasm. Her juices squirted out of her well-fucked cunt as Debby kept her fingers deep inside of her. She had big smile on her face as she was the one that brought her sister over the edge.

Casey breathed heavily, moaning all kinds of words as she came down from her climax. She felt dizzy, disorientated as the world seemed to spin. And then there was that cute face in front of her again, the electric blue sparkling eyes of her younger sister that stared deep into hers.

"D-Debby..." She moaned before weakly wrapping her arms around her body.

Debby cooed and embraced her sister's hug, their tits mashed together and their soaked, proper fucked pussies on top of each other. The two started making out once more, but this time passionate, slow and full of love. For a moment their surroundings seemed to not exist, it was only the two of them together.

Jake was still astonished at what he had just witnessed, his cock however, was still hard as a rock and the things that his sisters showed him certainly did not help to calm him down.

He then noticed that his mother had disappeared from the place where she was sitting before, only to spot something coming closer from him in the corner of his eyes.

He turned his head further to the right and gulped as he saw the erotic image of his incredibly hot mother slowly crawling closer to him, her large breasts swinging like pendulums and her eyes burning with lust and love.

She stopped as soon she was close in front of him, her flushed face an inch away from his. She leaned forward and whispered into his ear. "Baby, Mommy wants to make love to you now... Will you be a dear and fuck Mommy until she can't stand anymore?"

Jake gulped again and answered her question. "I... I think I can do that Mom... If you want to..."

Cynthia giggled softly and kissed her son on the cheek. "Good boy... Come here sweetie, and fuck Mommy." She purred as she dropped herself onto her back, carefully pulling her son with her until he was lying on top of her.

Jake could feel his mother's wetness as she spread her legs, her massive breasts and nipples poking against his chest as her blue eyes glittered with love for him. He soon realized that this was his first time on top of one of his lovers, so far the three of them had always rode him during their love making.

"I know this must be difficult for you darling, but Mommy wants to feel her boy deep inside of her today. I will be able to help you... 'mate' with me this way if needed." She said to him with her motherly voice.

Jake too wasn't sure if he would be able to pull it off because of his handicap. He tried to trust his torso forward and it kind of worked. His throbbing cock slid across his mother's thighs, over and through the lips of her bald pussy, leaving trails of his precum on her silk skin. He then pushed himself up and down with his strong arms, coming to the conclusion that he was able to penetrate his mother this way if he combined the motions. His body smacked on top of hers, mashing her tits tighter and harder against his chest.

"I think I can fuck... Make love to you this way mother." He said to her with a smile.

Cynthia smiled back and ran a hand through his hair. "Then make love to Mommy sweetie, show the girls that we too can make a show out of it." She purred to him.

The very thought had not come into Jake's mind until now, both his sisters would witness their brother fucking their mother. Just thinking about it made his cock throb with excitement.

Cynthia giggled as she carefully used her hand to guide her son's erect cock to the entrance of her awaiting pussy. "Did I say something arousing baby?"

"Mom, everything you say during sex makes me aroused." Answered Jake as felt his cockhead nuzzle against his mother's creamed pussy lips.

Cynthia then cupped his face and gave her son a long passionate kiss. "Come home baby, fuck your mother with everything you can." She whispered to him.

Jake then slowly penetrated deeper and deeper into his mother's cock grasping hotbox. She was unbelievably tight and wet, he was sure she had been waiting for him ever since she and his sisters went upstairs.

He entered her as slow as possible, wanting her to feel her own son spreading every inch of her pussy with his cock. Their eyes were locked and he could see a fierce burning passion deep in his mother's eyes. She was quietly moaning his name and how much she loved him as he entered her further and further. Her thick white cream was seeping out of the gap where they were connected, pushed out by the thick meat rod that invaded her insides to the brim.

Finally, he came to a stop, feeling the familiar touch of her cervix crushed against the tip of his cock. He felt his mother's body shudder, her mouth open wide as a small saliva drool trickled out of it.

Cynthia, unable to produce any sounds at the moment could feel her son's cock pulsing in the place where he came from all those years ago. Every time he fully entered her she felt a tidal wave of pleasure crashing onto her body, this time it was no different, though it seemed that it was much more powerful than all those times before, maybe because of the fact that both her daughters were with them in the same room.

They just lied still like this for a couple of minutes, brushing their lips together softly, giving each other gentle kisses and declaring how much they loved each other. Mother and son were fully connected, intimate and without a care in the world. The biggest taboo regarding incest... Or was it?

From the other side of the bed they were observed by the other woman in their family. Casey still on her back with Debby now nestled to her side, holding hands.

"Mom really loves us like crazy, Sis." Whispered Debby with a smile on her face.

"Yeah... She does Deb... And we love her." Answered Casey as she held her younger sister's body even closer to her.

Jake kissed his mother one last time before he started rocking his body back and forth, starting to fuck her pussy gently.

"Yessss baby... Fuck Mommy, make love to Mommy!" Moaned Cynthia, feeling her son's cock move a few inches out before plunging back into her cunt, poking her cervix.

Her own hips started to move with the motion of her son's fucking tempo, every time they came together it was perfectly timed. Their fuck-sweat soaked bodies softly slapped against each other, becoming louder with every thrust that Jake gave her.

Soon they were fucking at a steady pace, Jake's white, mommy pussy cream coated cock almost leaving her tight birth canal, only his cock head grasping onto her lips before being slammed back all the way into the depth of her cunt.

Cynthia moaned and moaned as her son became more aggressive with each thrust, her hands caressed his back, nails ravaging over his sweaty skin. Her tits rolled and jiggled against his chest, her sensitive nipples scraping his fit body.

Jake licked his mother's neck, feeling the goosebumps that had formed there from the intimate fucking. Her moans declaring her love for him pierced his ears which made him want to fuck her even harder, faster and stronger to give her the pleasure she deserved.

The creamy and gooey substance that came from of their most intimate parts was now splattering across their bodies and onto the bed, a thick stream of pussy milk ran down Cynthia's asshole and

dribbled down onto the sheets which had a hard time soaking up the liquid.

The room was filled with the sounds of both Jake and Cynthia moaning loud, their sweaty bodies slapping together and squishy noises of their juices seeping out of the place where they were connected.

Both Casey and Debby were moaning too, feeling the sexual tension between their brother and mother washing over them. Their pussies were on fire again and so were their stinging hard nipples.

Debby pulled herself up to her sister's ears and whispered something to her.

Casey started to blush but also let out a giggle of excitement, she then nodded and took her sister's hand. Both of them silently crawling closer to the incestuous couple that were fucking their brains out.

"Mom! Mom!" Moaned Jake as slammed into his mother's pussy. His cock knocking at the door to her womb every time he penetrated her with the full length of his fuck-stick.

"Ooooh Jake, baby... My beautiful strong baby boy! Fuck Mommy hard!" Moaned Cynthia in return, holding him tight and giving him short pecks on his face. Her hips were gyrating in circular motions, making sure that her son's cock hit every sensitive spot of her pussy.

She then mashed her mouth against her son's lips and started making out with him as he kept on slamming into her. Their tongues battled wildly, swapping their saliva every time they came into contact.

After a few minutes of fucking they heard all too familiar moans coming from right next to them. Their mouths separated for a while as both son and mother were curious what was going on. They both turned their heads at the same time and were greeted with the sight of his sisters, and her daughters lying in a sixty-nine position lapping away at each other's pussies.

This time Debby was on her back while Casey claimed the top. Both girls slurped, licked and nibbled at each other's soaked cunts, teasing the erect clitorises once in a while. As if they were telepathic they too turned their heads to look into the direction of their brother and mother. They smiled deeply and let out giggle once their eyes made contact.

"Oh... My babies!" Moaned Cynthia with tears in her eyes from happiness.

The girls then turned their heads back and continued to lap at the soaked lips that were in front of them, the moans they produced became louder and wilder.

Seeing his sisters this intimate with each other flipped a switch in Jake's brain. He griped himself tighter against his mother's voluptuous, sexy body and started hammering away.

"Ooooh! Ooooooh baby!" Screamed Cynthia as she was being man-handled by her son, his cock now literally acting as a battering ram that knocked against the door to her womb.

"Mom! I love you... I love youuu!" Screamed Jake back to her as he plunged in and out of his mother's soaked cunt, the bed creaking and moving with every thrust he made.

And so the room was now fully filled with acts of incestuous sex. One side of the bed had two sisters lapping each other's cunts in a sixty-nine position, the other side a mother and son fucking like they never fucked before.

As a reaction Cynthia wrapped her legs around her son's waist, grasping his body tight to her as he still slammed away into her. With her hands she cupped his face and started to kiss him again with passionate kisses. Jake greedily kissed her back, feeling a connection with his mother like he had not felt before. She was his woman now, and he was her man. Cynthia felt that it has been destiny for her and her son and daughters to come together like this, she was certain that they would stay together forever, no matter what would happen in the long run.

She separated her kiss and pulled her son's head closer to her as he kept on pumping his cock deep inside of her cunt.

She moaned a couple of times before her words came out in a whisper to him, words she had kept secret from her children at the start.

"Jake... Sweetie... I'm..." She stopped and gasped heavily before speaking again.

"Mommy is... I'm ovulating today darling... Mommy can get pregnant if you... If you cum inside of me." She moaned into his ear, making sure that only he would hear it.

Jake eyes shot open and looked deep into his mother's eyes. He could see the tears forming in hers together with that bright, cute smile she had on her face. It would be the real ultimate taboo if he would impregnate his own mother, and seeing her like this, telling him about the possibility of getting pregnant he knew that she had wished for it to happen.

He felt his heart bonk into overdrive inside of his chest. He already crossed the line with his sister and now his mother wanted the same thing. Deep inside he knew he wanted it too, he wanted his woman to carry his children if they were up for it. He then decided to act upon his... no, both their feelings, they both wanted it. He was going to do it; he was going to impregnate his own mother.

Jake lunged forward and mashed his mouth onto his mother's. Cynthia knew that this was his way of saying yes, she felt her tears trickle down her cheeks as she and her son made out wilder than ever before.

He started ramming, slamming, plunging and smash himself so hard into her pussy that their lower hips colored red from their bodies slapping together. Her pussy was being fucked senseless, her and his cream splattering all over the place, the bed moving and creaking hard.

Cynthia could feel her son's cock throbbing wildly and expanding, their incestuous fucking was coming to an end, and in the end her very own son would be impregnating her with their child.

Her legs and arms wrapped even tighter around his body, making sure that they would not be separated for at least the next few minutes.

Cynthia ended their long, passionate kiss and looked her son deep in the eyes.

"Do it darling, cum deep inside Mommy's pussy and impregnate her, impregnate your own mother with your thick, strong baby making seed sweetie! I love youuuu!" She moaned to him, her breathing rapid and hot.

"Yesss! Yes Mom! I'm going... I'm going to impregnate you! I love you Mom!" Shouted Jake back to her, not knowing if his sisters would hear him or not.

With one final thrust he pierced his cock into the deepest depth of his mother's pussy and started to unload shot after shot of thick, potent semen straight into her unprotected womb.

Cynthia screamed and screamed as her son's sperm was shot deep into her womb to fertilize her eggs. Her body bucked and shook, having an exploding orgasm of herself that lasted and lasted.

Jake screamed too as his cock kept on spewing out his pent up, child making seed into his mother's cunt. His balls started to hurt after a while because of the intense climax.

His mother's pussy was over flooded with her son's sperm and her own juices. Again a thick, creamy substance ran out of the gap where they were connected, this time Jake's semen added to the mix.

Their bodies finally came to rest after what seemed like hours of orgasming.

Cynthia held Jake close to her, kissing the top of his head and speaking to him like she did when he was a little boy. She noticed after a while that he had fallen asleep on top of her, exhausted from

fucking his mother and sisters and all the emotions that came with it.

His cock was still plunged deep into his mother's pussy, just the way she wanted it to be. His sperm flowed in her fertile womb, sure to impregnate her.

Cynthia wondered what happened to her daughters and looked to the side. She let out a soft giggle as she saw Debby safely snoring in the arms of her older sister who was also down for the count.

She then let her own head fall back onto the soft sheets of the bed, knowing that sleep would take her over as well. She let out a loud yawn and closed her eyes.

"I love my family..." She whispered before she too succumbed to a deep sleep.

\*\*\*\*\*

Jake woke up with a loud yawn, stretching his arms out like a big cat. It seemed that he was lying against the headboard in the middle of his mother's bed.

"Hey watched it lover-boy!" Came from his left side.

He looked over and could see Casey, still fully naked, smiling at him as she fended off his stretched arm.

"Good morning darling." Came from his right side.

He then felt a hand intertwining with his, knowing one-hundred percent for sure that it belonged to his mother. He looked at her and smiled, she too was still fully naked. He also noticed that her other hand was resting on her belly, carefully caressing it.

"Finally! We almost thought that you had passed away big brother!" Came from between his legs. He looked and could see Debby, lying on her stomach with her legs crossed and also fully nude, poking away at his cock. His eyes trailed off to her juicy bubble-butt before he spoke up.

"Aren't we curious this morning, aren't you Deb?" Said Jake with a smile on his face, the three of them watching the youngest member of their family playing with her big brother's cock.

"Duh! I mean I... I uhm... I also want... It..." She said to them, her voice turning into a whisper the further her sentence went.

Slightly confused Jake spoke to her again. "You want what Deb?"

Debby started to blush quietly for a few seconds before speaking out loud.

"A baby okay! There, I said it!"

The three of them went quiet for a while before they started to laugh.

Cynthia reached out to her youngest daughter and stroked her cheek. "Honey, the way things are going here I have no doubt that sooner or later your wish will come true! Right darlings?" She said with a big smile, fixating her eyes on Casey and Jake.

"Mo-om!" They said both in union, slightly embarrassed by her words.

"What? It's the truth isn't it? A mother knows everything my dear children, and mother knows that more little bundles of joy will be walking around our household sooner or later." She said, sneaking a wink towards Jake whose head turned red.

Debby let out a giggle and went up to hug her mother. "I love you Mom!" She said.

Cynthia embraced her hug and gave her a kiss. "Mommy loves you too baby girl."

"So, any ideas on what we shall do today, it's the weekend so we can do whatever we want." Said Casey to turn around the subject.

Jake started to smile. "Honestly Sis, all of you have seeped me out of energy, I still feel like a sack of potatoes."

"And not only that, we also seeped each other out of energy! Right Sis?" added Debby with a giggle, making her older sister blush.

Cynthia then spoke up. "How about we just stay in bed for today, the four of us together? Let's talk about the birds and bees and just... Relax together."

Her three children quickly agreed with her, not seeing themselves doing anything else for the moment.

"I think I'm going to cuddle with my handsome brother for a while." Said Casey as she pressed her body against Jake.

"Oh my! What a great idea sweetie." Responded Cynthia as she too latched herself to her son's body.

"I call dibs on him if his cock grows hard!" Said Debby exited as she nestled herself between her brother's legs.

They all started to laugh because of what she said.

Jake threw his arms around his older sister and mother and held them close as they cuddled further up to him.

He watched the three most important woman in his life cuddling up to him, their beautiful naked bodies on full display. One of them who was already pregnant with his child, the other one that was surely to be pregnant too and between his legs the most adorable and cutest one out of the bunch, hoping to be bred by her brother in the near future.

Thinking about his older sister and mother in the later stages of their pregnancy had a great effect on him and his body, he could slowly feel his cock harden again, images of Debby being pregnant also visualized in his mind. Even after a long, wild night of incestuous sex he was getting hard again in no time.

The only problem was that he was not the only one that had felt his cock getting hard. Jake then remembered the words his youngest sister had said a few moments before.

He gulped and looked down between his legs to be greeted by her electric, sparkling blue eyes as she looked up to him with a naughty, seductive smile.

She slowly grasped her soft fingers around his hardened cock and whispered to him.

"Dibs... Big brother..."

Jake threw his head back and smiled to himself.

"I love this family."

## THE END

\*\*\*\*\*

*NOTE: And that's the end of the final chapter! Please rate and comment if you would like to do so! I always appreciate it! Private messages are also appreciated; I enjoy getting responses from my readers!*

*Thank you all for those that read this series to the very end, I enjoyed writing it a lot! Who knows what the future holds, but I'm certain that a lot more of sexy stories involving the love between family members will be written, if not by me then by all the other artists that love to write about the same taboo subject.*

*Again, thank you so much and until next time!*